

Some Prominent Virginia Families

IN FOUR VOLUMES

VOL. III.

EDWARD JAQUELIN — MARTHA CARY
THEIR DESCENDANTS

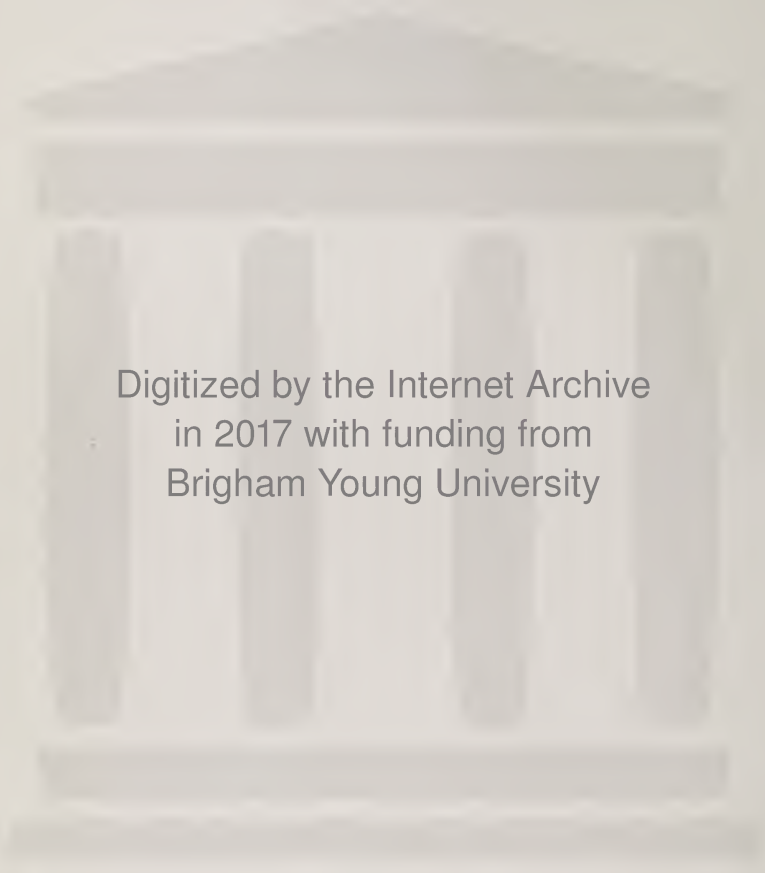
AND COLLATERAL FAMILIES

By LOUISE PECQUET DU BELLET

THE LIBRARY
BRIGHAM YOUNG UNIVERSITY
PROVO, UTAH

**Do Not
Circulate**

H



Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2017 with funding from
Brigham Young University

Some Prominent Virginia Families

IN FOUR VOLUMES

VOLUME III

929.1755
P33N
V.3

Some Prominent Virginia Families



By Louise Perquet du Bellet

Granddaughter of Henry W. Moncure, of Richmond, Virginia,
and Great-Granddaughter of Col. John Ambler,
of Jamestown, Virginia.

COPYRIGHT, 1907.
By LOUISE PECQUET DU BELLAY.

J. P. BELL COMPANY (INC.),
PUBLISHERS,
Lynchburg, Virginia.

THE LIBRARY
BRIGHAM YOUNG UNIVERSITY
PROVO, UTAH

CONTENTS

Volume III

CHAPTER	PAGE
I. Bernard Smiths of Purton.....	1
II. First Generation.....	8
III. Third Generation.....	10
IV. Fourth Generation.....	25
V. Fifth Generation.....	46
VI. Sixth Generation.....	106
VII. Seventh Generation.....	165

ILLUSTRATIONS

Volume III

	PAGE
Smith Coat-of-Arms.....	X
House at Portan Bay.....	2
Col. Edward Smith, of Smithfield.....	14
Philip Bush (profile), of Mannheim, Baden, Germany.....	16
Catherine Bush (profile), née Slough, wife of Philip Bush..	18
Major William Davison.....	32
Hackwood—Front View.....	37
Mrs. Sidney Bruce, née Smith.....	42
Thomas Smith Gregory Dabney.....	60
Dr. Charles Magill Smith, of Louisiana.....	80
Residence of Mr. and Mrs. Edward C. Bruce.....	100
Col. William A. Morgan.....	108
Surgeon Daniel H. Morgan.....	166
Andrew J. Cobb, Justice of Supreme Court of Georgia.....	171
Gov. Hoke Smith, of Georgia.....	174

VOLUME III



*SMITH (Wulsham, co. Suffolk, and Old
Buckenham, co. Norfolk.)*

*Per chev. wavy sa. and ar. three ounces'
heads erased counterchanged.*

Crest—a horse's head per chev. or and sa.

SMITH COAT-OF-ARMS

Some Prominent Virginia Families

CHAPTER I

BERNARD SMITHS OF PURTON.

The sobriquet of Purton, which has been given to this family of Smiths for many generations, was derived from a large estate, lying on the York River, in Gloucester Co., Va., which came to them through the marriage of Speaker John Smith, son of Thomas Smith, emigrant, and Anna Bernard, daughter of Richard Bernard and Ann Corderoy (Richard Bernard, of Petsoe, Bucks, Gent., widower, aged 26, obtained a license, November 24, 1634, to marry Anna Corderoy, aged 22, daughter of ——— Corderoy, Esq., at St. Andrew's in the Wardrobe).

The eldest son of the owner of Purton was for four generations called John, the fourth and last "John Smith of Purton"; he never married, and dying, 1725, willed his estate to his favorite niece, daughter of his sister, who married John Willis. So the estate passed from the Smith line, but not so the sobriquet of "Purton"; it remained, and still distinguishes this family of Smiths from all others.

The first "John Smith" of Purton, son of Thomas Smith, emigrant, whose coat-of-arms is engraved on two watch seals, and impressed in wax on sundry old papers, identify him as belonging to the Smiths of Walsham County, Suffolk, and Old Buckingham Co., Norfolk, England, viz.:

Per chev. wavy sa, three ounces' heads erased counter changed.

Buck gives these same arms to the Smiths of Walsham, and Old Buckingham, England.

Crest—A horse's head, per chev. ar and sa.

The largest of these seals was lost by Col. Augustine Charles Smith at the battle of Bladensburg, in the War of 1812. The

other and smaller seal is at present (1906) in the possession of Dr. Augustine Daniel, of Jacksonville, Florida. At one time, there were a number of old papers, telling of business transactions of this Smith family, having the impression of these arms in wax, notably a black letter deed, "from John Smith to his loving brother Thomas," which was destroyed when the Court House and Clerk's office were burned, sometime in the eighteen-twenties. Mr. T. Smith Bull Davison, while at William and Mary College, in Williamsburg, in 1819, visited Gloucester Courthouse, and in obedience to the wishes of his grandfather, Gen. John Smith, of Hackwood Park,



HOUSE AT PORTAN BAY

carefully inspected this deed and other records pertaining to this family. At that time the three ounces' head, on the arms, were supposed to be three Turks' heads, and by many it was thought to identify the "Smiths of Purton" with the family of Capt. John Smith, of "renowned memorie," in the history of Virginia. With some, however, there was a doubt, so Mr. Edward Jaquelin Davison, of Kansas City, Mo., in 1890 took an impression of the seal to Tiffany, an expert in heraldry, New York City, who pronounced them the arms of the Smiths of Walsham and Old Buckingham. Bailey Banks and Biddle, also experts of heraldry in Philadelphia, and others gave the same verdict.

"John Smith, of Purton, Sen.², son of Thomas Smith, emigrant, was Lieut.-Colonel and Speaker of the House of Burgesses in 1651.

Speaker John Smith had occasion, March 13, 1657, as presiding officer of the House of Burgesses to voice the refusal of the members to accept the order of dissolution by the Governor. They continued sitting, and won the case. Their declaration signed by "John Smith, Speaker," wins.

We find by the records the present power of the government to reside in such persons as shall be empowered by the House of Burgesses, who are the representatives of the people and who are not dissolvable by any power extant in Virginia but the people themselves. "The House elected Mathews governor, and issued orders over the signature of John Smith, Speaker, to the seargeant-at-arms, to execute no orders but those of the Speaker."

During Bacon's Rebellion Speaker John Smith was one of the prominent men whom Bacon compelled to take the oath at Middle Plantation, August 3, 1676. The King's commissioners classed him among "the eminent sufferers by the Rebels."

In 1663, a conspiracy of the indentured servants was exposed by one Birkenhead, a servant of Speaker John Smith of Purton, and the Assembly, 1663, on September 16, "Resolved, that Birkenhead, the discoverer of the horrid 'plot,' have his freedom and 5,000 pounds of tobacco given him in Gloucester Co., and his master satisfied for his time." "It was also resolved, that the 13 September, the day fixed for the rising, be annually kept holy."

In Petsworth's Parish Vestry Book, Speaker John Smith appears as Vestryman in the room of Capt. Lightfoot. October 5, 1691, an order was made by the vestrymen, disposing of the ten pounds left by him to the poor. October 1st, 1701, the Vestry Book stated. "Madam Mary Smith has left a legacy of five pounds to the poor."

In 1670, Speaker John Smith, son of Thomas Smith, emigrant, became guardian for the orphans of Col. Samuel Mathews in the place of Madam Bernard.

In 1653, Speaker John Smith of Purton, married Anne Bernard, daughter of Richard Bernard. This Richard Bernard, b. 1608, d. 1650, was the son of John Bernard, Governor of the Bermudas, (or Somers Isles), and hailed from Petsworth Parish, Buckingham Co., England. Capt. John Smith's History of Virginia, first published in 1629, and reprinted in Richmond, in 1819, Vol.

II, p. 165, gives the following quaint account of John Bernard's brief stay in office:

MASTER BERNARD SENT TO BE GOVERNOR.

To supply this place (just vacated by the death of Gov. Nathaniel Butler), was sent by the noble adventurers, one John Bernard, a gentleman, both of good manners and quality, who arrived within eight days of Butler's departure with two ships, about one hundred and forty passengers, with arms, and all sorts of munitions and other provisions sufficient.

During the time of his life, which was but six weeks, in reforming all things that he found defective, he showed himself so judicious and industrious, as gave great satisfaction, and did generally promise vice was in great danger to be suppressed, and virtue and the Plantation much advanced. But it so happened that he and his wife died in such short time, that they were buried in one day, and in one grave, and Master John Harrison chosen governor until further orders from England.

Richard Bernard was born in England, 1608, and died in America in 1650. In Chester's London Marriage Licenses, there is issued, "November 24, 1634, to Richard Bernard of Petsworth, of Petsoe Parish, Buckinghamshire, gentleman, widower, aged twenty-six, a license to marry Ann Corderoy, aged 22. daughter of ——— Corderoy, Esq., at St. Andrew's, in the Wardrobe."

Hayden's "Virginia Genealogies," p. 462, give the arms of the Bernards as follows:

A shield sa. a bear rampant, muzzled and chained or.

Crest—A bear rampant or.

Richard Bernard died 1650, leaving a widow, who survived him twenty years, to manage alone a very large estate, at a time when it required good executive ability, sound judgment and knowledge of the business world on both sides of the Atlantic to secure success. She met the responsibility with great wisdom, and proved herself quite equal to the task.

In the Land Records, at Richmond, Vol. II, p. 306, is a patent dated April 3, 1651, from Sir William Berkeley to Mrs. Anna Bernard for 1,000 acres of land upon Machodoc River in the consideration of transportation of twenty persons to the Colony (a list of names of those brought over by her may be found in William and Mary Quarterly, Vol. V, No. 1, p. 62). In the same record, Vol. III, p. 329, is an inclusive patent, dated September 6, 1664, from Sir William Berkeley to Mrs. Anna Bernard, of York, for one

thousand acres heretofore granted, and five hundred additional acres, in the consideration of the transportation of ten persons to the Colony. By deed dated January 27, 1653, recorded in Westmoreland County, John Heller engages to pay to Mrs. Anna Bernard, of York, quit rent as to one hundred acres, covered by her first patent. By another deed dated and recorded February 20, 1653, Walter Broadhurst, as attorney for Madam Anna Bernard, conveys this land to John Heller. The letter to Mr. Broadhurst, under which he acted, is recorded in the deed. "It shows," says President Tyler, of William and Mary College, "Madam Bernard to have been a woman of character and refinement." It is as follows:

NOBLE SIR:—I give you many thanks for your care of my business. I cannot resolve of my coming to the Potomac myself, till the return of the ships, which make me desire you will please to have that land seated for me. I will give one hundred acres to any honest man forever to seat it. I should be glad of a good neighbor, but I desire this hundred acres may lie without me, or outside this tract of land, and not hinder my view, nor lie between me and the river, the view of which will be my pleasure.

Sir, I wholly trust you for the seating of this land, and I am confident you will do this for me, as for yourself. I love to have what is mine entire, so that I may not trespass my neighbor, nor he me.

In whatever charge you are, these lines will oblige me to pay, and your love and care I will ever study the best way of returning.

I give Mrs. Broadhurst many thanks for accepting so poor a token, and I should be glad of an occasion to draw you and Mrs. Broadhurst into these parts, that I might not only enjoy your company, but pay part of the respect I owe you. My service waits on you both.

My daughter, Anna Smith, presents her services to you both, and sir,
I am your most humble servant,

ANNA BERNARD.

February 20, 1653, this letter was proved, that is, admitted to be recorded. Madam Anna Bernard d. 1670, aged 58.

In the Land Records, Vol. IV, p. 354, there is a patent dated March 27, 1661, to Mrs. Anna Bernard, for 900 acres of land in Gloucester Co.; so it is possible Purton contained this 900 acres previously patented. Capt. Peter Bernard of the same county, and who fought in the Revolution, got his company from this neighborhood.

There is a history of the Bernard family in Lipscomb's "History of Buckinghamshire, England," Vol. II, p. 519, and of the Corderoy family in the "Visitations of Wiltshire, England, in 1623."

Collections of the "Virginia Historical Society," New Series, contains the proceedings of the Virginia Company, of London, from 1619 to 1624.

Speaker John Smith of Purton had a son, John Smith of Purton, Jr., b. 1662; d. 1698. He was captain in the Provincial Service, burgess from Gloucester Co., and vestryman in Petsworth Parish. (Ref. William and Mary College Quarterly, Vol. IV, No. I, July, 1895.)

According to the Purton Bible Record, Capt. John Smith of Purton, Jr., "married on ye 17 day of February, 1680, Mary Warner," daughter of Col. Augustine Warner, Jr., of Warner Hall, and his wife Mildred, née Reade.

To Col. Augustine Warner, Jr., of Warner Hall, and his wife, Mildred, née Reade, were born two sons (both of whom died in infancy) and three daughters.

Mildred, the eldest, married Col. Lawrence Washington, and was grandmother of Gen'l George Washington. (See Warner and Reade, Chapter I, Volume IV.)

Elizabeth, the second, inherited Warner Hall, and married Councilor John Lewis, and was ancestress to Fielding Lewis, who married his cousin, Betty Washington, and Merriwether Lewis, the famous explorer. (Lewis Family, Chapter XVIII, Volume II.)

Mary, the third daughter, married Capt. John Smith of Purton, Jr., son of Speaker John Smith of Purton.

Through their mother, Mildred, née Reade, the three daughters of Col. Augustine Warner, Jr., became lineal descendants of King Edward III of England, and Philippa of Hainaut, great-granddaughter of Philip II of France. (Royal descent, Volume IV, Chapter I. Warner-Reade.)

The following is the Bible record of John Smith, Jr., of Purton, and Mary, née Warner, copied from the Purton Bible by Gen'l John Smith of "Hackwood Park," near Winchester, Va.:

John Smith and Mary Warner married 1680, ye 17 of February. Issue:

- I. Mildred Smith, b. ye 20 Feb. 1681, it being on a Monday, about a quarter before nine in ye morning.
- II. Mary Smith, b. ye 29 April, 1684, about one o'clock in ye morning, it being on a Tuesday: d. ye 18 of June, 1684.

- III. John Smith, b. ye 18 of July, 1685, about a quarter after one in ye morning, it being on a Saturday.
- IV. Augustine Smith, b. ye 16 of June, 1689, about 12 o'clock at night, it being on a Thursday.
- V. Elizabeth Smith, b. ye 25 of May, 1690, it being Saturday, about eight in ye evening.
- VI. Philip Smith, b. ye first of June, 1695, at a quarter past two in ye morning, it being Saturday.
- VII. Ann Smith, b. ye 2 of Nov. 1697, about half an hour past five in ye evening, it being on a Saturday.

Captain John Smith, Sr., of Purton, d. ye 14 of April, 1698.
(Warner Family, Chapter I, Volume IV.)

The following register is of Augustine Smith and Sarah, née Carver, of Shooter's-Hill. It was copied by Gen'l John Smith, of "Hackwood Park," with the Purton register, into his niece's Bible, at the same time he made a copy for himself.

Augustine Smith and Sarah Carver, daughter of John Carver, of Gloucester Co., Va., married November 9, 1711. Issue:

- I. Mary Smith, b. July 30, 1713. Married Robert Slaughter. Issue Volume IV.
- II. John Smith, b. Nov. 13, 1715. Married (Nov. 17, 1737) Mary Jaquelin. They were married by Rev. Wm. Dawson, of Jamestown.
- III. Sarah Smith, b. Sept. 8, 1717.
- IV. Mildred Smith, b. Sept. 22, 1719.
- V. Elizabeth Smith, b. May 8, 1722.
- VI. Anne Smith, b. Feb. 10, 1724; d. June 2, 1724.
- VII. Susanna Smith, b. April 27, 1725.
- VIII. Jane Smith, b. March 6, 1726.

Sarah Smith, Sr., d. March 12, 1726, aged 31 years, 10 months and 7 days. (Volume IV.)

CHAPTER II

FIRST GENERATION.

I. Edward Jaquelin¹, son of John Jaquelin and Elizabeth Craddock, of the County of Kent in England, came over to Virginia in the year 1697; b. 1668, d. 1730. Married, second (1706), Martha Cary, b. 1686; d. 1738. She was the daughter of William Cary, of Warwick Co., Va., and Martha Scarbrook. Issue:

1. I. Matthew Jaquelin², b. 1707; d. 1727, single.
2. II. Elizabeth Jaquelin², b. 1709; d. Sept. 1756. Married (1724) Richard Ambler, b. 1690. Descendants Volume I.
3. III. Martha Jaquelin², b. Jan. 31, 1711; d. 1792, unmarried.
4. IV. Mary Jaquelin², b. March 1, 1714; d. 1764. Married (1737) John Smith.
5. V. Edward Jaquelin², b. 1716; d. 1734, unmarried.

SECOND GENERATION.

II. Mary Jaquelin² (Edward Jaquelin¹), b. March 1, 1714; d. 1764. Married (1737) John Smith, of Shooter's Hill, 17th day of November. They were married by the Rev. William Dawson, at Jamestown. Captain John Smith, of Shooter's Hill, was member of the House of Burgesses from Middlesex Co., Va., from 1737 to 1768, a period of thirty-one years.

Mary Smith, Sr., of Shooter's Hill, d. October 4, 1764, aged fifty years. Captain John Smith, of Shooter's Hill, d. November 19, 1777, at three o'clock in the morning, aged fifty-six years, at "Hackwood," in Jefferson Co., W. Va., the home of his second cousin, Samuel Washington, Esq. They had issue:

6. I. Augustine Smith³, b. Jan. 3, at 5 o'clock in the evening at Yorktown, 1739, and christened on Jan. 15, by Rev. Mr. Fontaine.
7. II. Martha Jaquelin Smith³, b. Nov. 12, 1740, it being on a Wednesday about 11 o'clock in ye forenoon, her aunt her godmother and namesake.

8. III. Sarah Smith³, b. ye 17 of Sept. 1742, at six o'clock in ye morning, Richard Ambler, Esq., and Major Berkeley, godfathers; and Mrs. Berkeley and Milly Willis, godmothers.
9. IV. Mary Smith³, b. 1744; d. Dec. 14, 1791. Married (Dec. 7, 1765) Rev. Thomas Smith.
10. V. Jaquelin Smith³, b. 3 of July, 1746, about 4 o'clock in ye morning; d. Feb. 24, 1747.
11. VI. Elizabeth Smith³, b. ye 29 of Dec. 1747, at 3 o'clock in ye morning; d. ye 10 of Sept. 1748.
12. VII. John Smith³, b. ye 7 of May, 1750, about 5 o'clock in ye morning.
13. VIII. Edward Smith³, b. ye 11 June, 1752, about 1 o'clock in ye morning.
14. IX. Mathew Smith³, b. 1753; was captain in Lee's Rangers in the Revolution.

At the battle of Germantown Gen'l Washington called for a volunteer to carry a flag of truce to Chew's House, where the British had entrenched themselves. A gallant young officer sprang from his horse and gave his name as Captain Mathew Smith, of Virginia. He took the white flag respected by all nations, and, waving it on high, advanced steadily and rapidly towards Chew's House. The enemy disregarded the messenger of peace, a volley of fire blazed from every window, the young soldier fell. He was taken, still living, to a hospital in Philadelphia, where he lingered three weeks. He was wounded October 4, 1777, brevetted Adj. Gen'l, and d. October 25, 1777. (See Bryant's "Popular History of the United States"; Lee's "American Magazine."

CHAPTER III

THIRD GENERATION.

III. Augustine Smith³ (Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith, of Shooter's Hill) Edward Jaquelin¹), eldest son of John Smith and Mary Jaquelin, his wife; b. January 3, 1739, at Yorktown, Va.; d. June 13, 1774, at Shooter's Hill. Married, first (February 4, 1762) Mildred Rootes², daughter of Major Philip Rootes¹ and of Mildred Reade, his wife; she was granddaughter of Thomas Reade and sister of Thomas Reade Rootes², who married Martha Jaquelin Smith. (Rootes Family, Chapter IV, Volume IV.) Mrs. Mildred Smith d. September 14, 1763, aged twenty-nine years.

Augustine Smith married, second, Margaret Boyd, January 25, 1770, and lived at West Grove. Margaret Boyd was only daughter and child of David and Margaret Boyd, of Northumberland Co., Va. David Boyd was a Scotch gentleman by birth, an eminent lawyer, and filled the office of attorney general under the King's Government in the Colony of Virginia.

Issue by first marriage:

15. I. Mildred Smith⁴, b. Feb. 7, 1763. She was adopted by her great-aunt, Martha Jaquelin (aunt of her father), and taken to the home of her sister, Mrs. Ambler, where she lived. Mildred Smith married a son of Speaker Robinson, of the House of Burgesses. In after life she moved to Annapolis, Ind., where she died leaving a family.

Issue by second marriage:

16. II. Mary Jaquelin Smith⁴, b. Feb. 12, 1773.
17. III. Augustine Jaquelin Smith⁴, b. May 28, 1774, about 10 o'clock in the morning.

Augustine Smith, Sr., d. June 13, 1774, at Shooter's Hill, leaving his two infant children, namely: Mary Jaquelin, aged 18 months, and Augustine Jaquelin, 10 days old, to the guardianship of their mother; at her death, to their grandfather, Davis

Boyd, of Northumberland Co., Va. His executors named were his two brothers, John and Edward Smith, of Frederick Co., Va., who were also left guardians of his daughter, Mildred. It is a sad fact that these children were made doubly orphans by the death of both parents and both grandparents in the short space of seven years. Left alone in the world, the sole heirs to four separate estates (see Court Records* Middlesex and Northumberland Co., Va.), they were taken by their uncle, Gen'l John Smith, from their home in Northumberland Co., Va., to his estate, "Hackwood," in Frederick Co., Va. Gen'l Smith assumed their guardianship and controlled all their inherited possessions, real and personal, Smith, Jaquelin and Boyd silver, all family papers and records, in fact everything they inherited.

Augustine Smith was brother of my grandfather, Gen'l John Smith. He left two daughters, Mildred and Mary Jaquelin, and one son, Augustine Jaquelin Smith.

Margaret Smith, wife of Augustine Smith, in her will designated Mildred Smith as her daughter-in-law. She was Augustine Smith's daughter by previous marriage. Augustine Smith leaves property to be equally divided between "my two daughters, Mildred and Mary Jaquelin. I, ———, give to my son Augustine Jaquelin Smith all my lands being and lying in County of Middlesex, May, 31, 1774."

III. Martha Jaquelin Smith³ (Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith, of Shooter's Hill), Edward Jaquelin¹), eldest daughter of John Smith and Mary Jaquelin, his wife, b. November 12, 1740; d. ——. Married (February 8, 1768, Middlesex Records), Thomas Reade Rootes, son of Col. Philip Rootes, of "Rosewell," King and Queen Co., and had issue, at least one son (Virginia Historical Magazine, Vol. IV, No. 2, October, 1896):

18. I. Thomas Reade Rootes⁴, b. Feb. 23, 176—; d. Jan. 23, 1824. Married twice. (Rootes Family, Chapter IV, Volume IV.)

III. Mary Smith³ (Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith, of Shooter's Hill), Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of John Smith and

*NOTE.—Copy of Augustine Smith's will, of Middlesex County, Va., Shooter's Hill, Parish of Christ Church. Wife was Margaret Smith, daughter of David Boyd. (From Mrs. Rebecca Boyd Marshall's manuscript.)

Mary Jaquelin, his wife, b. 1744; d. December 14, 1791. Married (December 7, 1765) Rev. Thomas Smith, of Cople Parish, Westmoreland Co., b. —; d. May 20, 1789. (More about Rev. Thomas Smith's family, Chapter V, Volume IV.)

Rev. Thomas Smith was sent to London at the age of twelve years to the care of a merchant. He graduated from Trinity College, and was obtained by Bishop Porteus, Bishop of London, at the age of twenty-five, and returned to this country with priest's orders. He became rector of Yocomoco and Nomini churches, Cople Parish, Westmoreland Co., Va. He died at the "Glebe," in the 50th year of his age and the 25th of his ministry. He lies at the bottom of the garden at the "Glebe," beside his four little children, and his daughter Ann, who was killed by lightning in the dining-room closet as she was picking some berries for a meal. The chimney was struck and a brick fell on her head, producing instant death. Her father sent for his clerk and had the burial service read, and would permit no other services.

Rev. Thomas Smith and Mary Smith, his wife, had issue:

19. I. Lucy Cook Smith⁴, b. Aug. 28, 1766; d. Feb. 18, 1768.
20. II. Mary Jaquelin Smith⁴, b. June 23, 1769. Married Philip Lee.
21. III. Gregory Smith⁴, b. May 1, 1771; d. Dec. 25, 1776.
22. IV. Ann Smith⁴, b. Jan. 31, 1773; was killed by lightning, July 12, 1786.
23. V. Sarah Smith⁴, b. Feb. 27, 1775. Married (Oct. 11, 1791) Benjamin Dabney, b. about 1764; d. May 25, 1806. Mrs. Sarah Smith Dabney married, second (Aug. 4, 1814), Col. William Hartwell Macon, b. March 2, 1752; d. Aug. 24, 1848. Sarah Macon d. Dec. 21, 1851; she was Col. Macon's second wife. He married, first, Sarah Madison, of Montpelier, sister of Nelly C. Madison.
24. VI. Thomas Gregory Smith⁴, b. Jan. 17, 1778.
25. VII. Dr. John Augustine Smith⁴, b. Aug. 29, 1782; d. Feb. 9, 1865. He was President of William and Mary College, 1814-1826.

III. Gen'l John Smith³ (Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith, of Shooter's Hill), Edward Jaquelin¹), b. May 7, 1750, Middlesex Co.; d. 1836; was the seventh child, and second son of Major John Smith and Mary Jaquelin, his wife. About the time he attained his majority, his father was called upon to pay a large security debt for his friend and relation, Speaker John Robinson. (See Wirt's "Life of Patrick Henry.") To meet this debt Capt. Smith was compelled to throw into market a large amount of property, including his home, "Shooter's Hill."

The family's altered circumstances compelled John and his younger brother, Edward, to seek their fortunes elsewhere than in their native country, and they selected what was then termed "the wilds of the Shenandoah Valley," as the scene of their future efforts. Their only capital was given them by their maiden aunt, Martha Jaquelin, of Jamestown, who gave to each one thousand pounds English (\$5,000.00) with some family jewels and furniture. Both brothers invested this money in lands near Winchester, Va. John called his tract "Hackwood Park." Edward's land lies in Clarke Co., and he named it "Smithfield." Both places are still known by their names, and Smithfield is still owned by Edward's descendants. John Smith at once set out on his career of soldier and statesman. A special chapter is devoted to him.

Gen'l John Smith³ married (February 10, 1781) Animus Bull (Anna), b. 1760. Rev. Mr. Sturgis performed the marriage ceremony, in Berkeley County, Va., now West Virginia. Issue:

26. I. Martha Maria Smith⁴, b. Jan. 23, 1782, between six and seven p. m. Married William Davison.
27. II. Eliza Barnwell Smith⁴, b. Feb. 10, 1784, about 12 o'clock at night. Married Robert Mills.
28. III. John Augustine Smith⁴, b. Jan. 30, 1786, about 4 o'clock p. m.; he was killed 1806.
29. IV. Edward Jaquelin Smith⁴, b. Dec. 30, 1787, between 10 and 11 o'clock p. m.; d. in infancy.
30. V. Augustine Charles Smith⁴, b. April 5, 1789, about 2 o'clock in the morning. Married Elizabeth D. Magill.
31. VI. Peyton Bull Smith⁴, b. 1792, killed in a duel 1809.
32. VII. Edward Jaquelin Haines Smith⁴, b. 1713 or '14. Married, first, George W. Murdock; second, James M. Daniel.

33. VIII. Robert Mackey Smith⁴, b. 1796; d. in infancy.

34. IX. John Bull Davison Smith⁴, b. 1803. Married Elizabeth Peyton.

Peyton Smith, b. 1787, son of Gen'l John Smith, of "Hackwood Park" and Animus Bull, graduated at William and Mary College, 1808. He opened his law office in Winchester, being



COL. EDWARD SMITH OF SMITHFIELD

From an oil painting

associated with Joseph Holmes, his most intimate friend from boyhood, who was a brother of Judge Hugh Holmes.

The following account of the Smith-Holmes duel was given by Mr. J. S. B. Davison, nephew of Peyton Smith, who had it from his grandfather, Gen'l John Smith, father of Peyton. This duel was one of the three famous duels which caused the Virginia Legislature to pass the anti-duelling law:

On one occasion Smith and Holmes had a dispute about some important matter, and some words passed, but they soon made friends again. A U. S. Army recruiting officer had been present when the dispute occurred, and now declined to meet them socially because they received insults without demanding reparation, according to the "code of honor" then in vogue. These taunts drew from Holmes an unwilling challenge, and an equally unwilling acceptance from Smith.

They set out with their seconds at once for Shepherdstown, and all arrangements were completed. They were to fight with pistols, the time day-break, place the Maryland side of the Potomac river, opposite Shepherdstown. Peyton Smith was a prime shot and could hit a half dollar when tossed in the air. Holmes was no shot and considered himself a doomed man.

The hour arrived, the distance was stepped off, the word given. There came but one report. Smith did not fire, stood erect and still. Holmes fired, Smith fell. Almost for the first time in his life Holmes had struck his target, and that target was his dearest friend. Smith was carried to Entler's Hotel in Shepherdstown, where he died in a few hours, leaving Holmes more inconsolable than his own family.

Peyton Smith's mother heard the young men had left Winchester under suspicious circumstances, and followed them in a few hours, but, alas! arrived only in time to receive a last loving look of recognition from her darling; he was speechless. Joseph Holmes never ceased to mourn his friend, a shadow had fallen upon his life, which remained until he, too, "crossed the border, from which no traveller returns."

Madame Smith returned as soon as possible to Hackwood Park, carrying with her the remains of her son. She arrived there about midnight. Many friends were waiting to sympathize with her, and at the gate leading into the yard she found all the colored servants ranged in line each side of the road leading to the house, with lighted pine torches in their hands. It was a characteristic demonstration in honour of their young master, who from his boyhood had been the object of their admiration and affection. Tradition from several sources describes Peyton Smith as one of the handsomest men of his day.

III. Edward Smith³ (Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), son of John Smith, of Shooter's Hill, and Mary Jaquelin, his wife, b. June 11, 1752; d. 1826. He removed, with his brother John, from Northumberland Co., in 1773, and settled near Winchester on an estate which he named "Smithfield." He was a Federalist, while his brother was a Democrat. He bore the title of Colonel, presumably for revolutionary services, though the matter has never been verified. Married (June 22, 1777) Elizabeth Bush, daughter of Philip Bush, of Winchester, sister of

Catherine Norton, née Bush, who married Col. John Ambler, of Jamestown. She d. 1832. They both died at "Smithfield."

Col. Edward Smith and Elizabeth Bush had issue:

- 35. I. Mary Jaquelin Smith⁴, b. June 15, 1779; d. Dec. 7, 1839.
- 36. II. Mathew Smith⁴, b. Nov. 30, 1781; d. June 27, 1786.
- 37. III. Catherine Smith⁴, b. Sept. 9, 1783; d. Jan. 28, 1836.



PHILIP BUSH

Of Mannheim, Baden, Germany

- 38. IV. Edward Jaquelin Smith⁴, b. July 26, 1785; d. March, 1878.
- 39. V. Dr. Philip Smith⁴, b. May 15, 1790; d. July, 1863.
- 40. VI. Emily Smith⁴, b. March 19, 1792; d. July 2, 1860.
- 41. VII. Sidney Smith⁴, b. Jan. 22, 1794; d. Feb. 16, 1874.
Married John Bruce.
- 42. VIII. Mathew Smith⁴, second, b. June 4, 1797; d. July 4, 1797.
- 43. IX. Ariana Ambler Smith⁴, b. April 4, 1799.
- 44. X. Eliza Smith⁴, b. Aug. 12, 1800.

The following record of Philip Bush was copied from the Bush Bible. It was written in his own hand, that is, the beginning of this record.

Mrs. C. A. Percival, of Los Angeles, Cal.; Col. James Douglas Bruce, of Boyce, Va., and Mrs. R. M. Powers, of Vickliffe P. O., Clarke Co., Va., have all given the same information:

Elizabeth Bush married Edward Smith. Descendants in this volume. Catherine Bush married Col. Ambler. Descendants in Volume I.

It was on a visit to his first cousin, Edward Smith, of "Smithfield," Frederick Co., Va., that Col. John Ambler met Mrs. Norton, née Bush, and became so charmed with her that he proposed and was accepted; thus becoming the brother-in-law to his first cousin, who married Elizabeth Bush.

Philip Bush¹, b. Oct. 12, 1733, in Mannheim, Baden, Germany (I cannot ascertain date that he emigrated to the Colonies). Philip Bush died December 8, 1812. Married (June 9, 1757) Catherine Slough, b. December 4, 1740, of Lancaster, Pennsylvania; d. July 26, 1810, daughter of Jacob Slough. Philip Bush, of Winchester, Va., is spoken of in the article on Louis Philip in "Chambers' Miscellany," and also in Abbott's "Life of Louis Philip."

Philip Bush and Catherine Slough, his wife, had issue:

- I. Mathias Bush², their first son, was born March 24, 1758, and departed this life on Friday, March 9, 1759.
- II. Jacob Bush², b. Oct. 18, 1759; d. at Norfolk, Oct. —.
- III. Elizabeth Bush², b. Aug. 1761. Married Edward Smith.
- IV. Henry Bush², b. Jan. 15, 1763. Married Elizabeth McCalister.
- V. Philip Bush², b. Feb. 22, 1765. Married Elizabeth Palmer.
- VI. John Bush², b. March 21, 1767, at Winchester, Va. Married twice.
- VII. Mathias Bush², b. March 25, 1769. Married Sally Meaux.
- VIII. Polly Bush², b. June 21, 1771; d. July 20, 1855. Her portrait belongs to cousin John Ambler and his sister, Mrs. Dr. Fleming, née Ann Gordon Ambler, children of Hon. Wm. Marshall Ambler, who was such a great favorite with his aunt Polly. I saw the portrait at

Chantilly two years ago, and two pieces of furniture that belonged to Aunt Polly Bush. Mrs. Dr. Fleming resides at present (1906) at Timmons ville, South Carolina.

- IX. Catherine Bush², b. May 9, 1773. Married, first, John Hatley Norton; second, Col. John Ambler.



CATHERINE BUSH
Née Slough, wife of Philip Bush

II. John Bush² (Philip¹), sixth child of Philip Bush and Catherine Slough, his wife, b. March 21, 1769, at Winchester, Va.; d. ——. Married, first (January 11, 1792, at Woodford Co., Ky.) Sally Craig, sixth child of John and Sally Craig, née Page, b. February 11, 1772, in Culpeper Co., Va.; d. ——. Married, second, Christiana M. Noble, January 24, 1814, in Boone Co., Ky.; she was fifth child of John Noble and Elizabeth C. Ledwick, b. March 11, 1790, Frederick Co., Va.

Issue by first marriage:

- I. Polly Bush³, b. Dec. 14, 1792; d. Nov. 27, 1797.
- II. Phillip L. Bush³, b. March 27, 1795. Married Vicy Tonsey.

- III. John Craig Bush³, b. April 8, 1797. Married Mary W. Gaines.
- IV. Edward Smith Bush³, b. July 29, 1799. Married, first, Juliana Johnson; second, Mrs. Julian Gridley.
- Issue by second marriage:
- V. Thomas Noble Bush³, d. young.
- VI. Benjamin Moseby Bush³. Married, first, Elizabeth Hamilton. Issue:
- I. Edward Bush⁴.
- Benjamin M. Bush married, second, Mary Jane Wilson. Issue:
- II. Iowa Bush⁴.
- III. Anna Bush⁴.
- IV. Charles Bush⁴.
- VII. Lazarno Noble Bush³. Married Eliza Norris. Issue:
- I. Mary Bush⁴.
- II. Harriet Bush⁴.
- III. Julia Bush⁴.
- IV. Livia Bush⁴.
- V. Boone Bush⁴.
- VI. Mattie Bush⁴.
- VIII. Catherine Bush³, d. young.
- IX. Elizabeth Bush³. Married Thomas Frolbra. Issue:
- I. Mary Frolbra⁴.
- II. Clara Frolbra⁴.
- III. Lally Frolbra⁴.
- IV. Lizzie Frolbra⁴.
- V. Kitty Frolbra⁴.
- X. Sally Bush³. Married, first, Stephen Speakman. Issue:
- I. Lizzie Speakman⁴.
- II. Smith Speakman⁴.
- Sally Bush married second Mr. Edwards. Issue:
- III. Minnie Edwards⁴. Married Mr. Boyla.
- IV. Lucy Edwards⁴. Married Mr. Dayton.
- XI. Arthur Bush³. Married Susan Gould. Issue:
- I. Thomas Bush⁴.
- II. James Bush⁴.
- III. Rosa Bush⁴.
- IV. Frank Bush⁴.
- XII. Henry Clay Bush³. Married Anna Wilson. Issue:
- I. William Bush⁴.

- II. Arch Bush⁴.
- III. Oliver Bush⁴.
- IV. Mary Bush⁴.

III. Philip S. Bush³ (John², Philip¹), second child of John Bush and Sally Craig, b. at North Bend, Ky., March 27, 1795; d. at Covington, Ky., October 4, 1871. Married (March 27, 1817) Vicy Tonsey, daughter of Thomas Tonsey and Lydia Percival, of Harpersfield, N. Y., b. July 25, 1799; d. July 28, 1868. Issue:

- I. Victor Tonsey Bush⁴, b. March 6, 1818; d. March 11, 1821.
- II. John Smith Bush⁴, b. Sept. 11, 1819; d. Nov. 16, 1850.
- III. Lydia Ann Bush⁴, b. Jan. 20, 1821; d. June 13, 1841.
- IV. Sally Pendleton Bush⁴, b. April 2, 1823; d. June 24, 1854.
- V. Mary Gaines Bush⁴, b. March 17, 1825; d. April 7, 1855.
- VI. Elvira Percival Bush⁴, b. July 9, 1827; d. July 13, 1839.
- VII. Eliza Smith Bush⁴, b. April 23, 1829; d. Aug. 2, 1852.
- VIII. Julien C. Bush⁴, b. May 8, 1831; d. Oct. 30, 1862.
- IX. Matilda Tonsey Bush⁴, b. Aug. 7, 1834, single.
- X. Catherine Ambler Bush⁴, b. May 27, 1837; now Mrs. C. A. Percival.
- XI. Ella Brook Bush⁴, b. Aug. 7, 1840; d. April 13, 1841.

IV. John Smith Bush⁴ (Philip³, John², Philip¹), son of Philip S. Bush and Sally Craig, b. September 11, 1819; d. November 16, 1850. Married, first (July 10, 1842) Mary J. Riddell. Issue:

- I. Louis Philip Bush⁵.

John Smith Bush married, second (October 2, 1845), Elizabeth Bush Smith. (See Chapter VI.)

IV. Lydia A. Bush⁴ (Philip³, John², Philip¹), daughter of Philip S. Bush and Sally Craig, b. January 20, 1821; d. June 13, 1841. Married (April 23, 1849) William Ernst, son of John C. Ernst, b. December 9, 1813. Issue:

- I. Amelia Bush⁵. Married Mr. Temple.

IV. Sally Pendleton Bush⁴ (Philip³, John², Philip¹), daughter of Philip S. Bush and Sally Craig, his wife, b. April 2, 1823; d. June 24, 1854. Married (in Covington, Ky., October 22, 1840) Alexander Marshall Paxton, b. in Washington, Ky., February 4, 1816; d. in Covington, Ky., February 12, 1851. After receiving

a good English education at Augusta College, and a smattering of Latin from his cousin, Dr. J. A. McClung, he went to Cincinnati as a clerk in a wholesale grocery house of Kilgour-Taylor & Co. Here he remained until his majority, when he, with another clerk, started the wholesale house of Paxton & Keys on Main Street. Keys was a splendid salesman and Mr. Paxton an excellent bookkeeper and correspondent. The young men met with favor and did a large business. The marriage was extremely fortunate. Miss Bush was one of the most amiable young ladies I have ever heard of. She was a favorite among her husband's relatives. They were beautiful in their lives and in death they were not divided. At the age of thirty-five he died, and a few years later his widow followed him. They are buried at Covington.

Inscriptions on their tombs are:

Marshall Paxton, born February 4, 1819; d. Feb. 12, 1851.

"And God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes, and there shall be no more death." Rev. 21:4.

Sally Pendleton, daughter of Philip S. and V. Bush, and wife of A. M. Paxton, born April 2, 1823; d. June 24, 1854. "Looking unto Jesus."

These all died in faith.

Alex. Marshall Paxton and Sally Pendleton Bush, his wife, left issue:

- I. Lydia Paxton⁵, b. in Covington, Ky., July 23, 1841. Married (August 10, 1859) Frank A. Blackburn; b. Woodford Co., Ky., Dec. 26, 1836; d. in Saline Co., Mo., November 11, 1879. At the age of ten, Lydia Paxton had lost her parents, and she was reared in the happy family of her grandfather, Philip Bush. At the age of thirteen, Mr. Blackburn removed with his parents to Covington; later he engaged in the business of a wholesale grocer, in Cincinnati, until the Civil War. He bought a mill in Covington, and in 1863, a farm in Woodford Co., Ky., and engaged in stock raising; in 1868, he sold out and removed west, settling in the western part of Saline Co., Mo. He was the first Master of the Saline County Grange; the Chicago & Alton Railroad was run through his farm, and a depot established to suit him; he laid off a small town, which was called for him, Blackburn. While preparing for a hunting expedition, and exhibiting a new pistol to a friend,

it was accidentally discharged, and the ball entering his left side killed him instantly.

Frank A. Blackburn and Lydia Paxton, his wife, have issue:

- I. Marshall Paxton Blackburn⁶, LL. B., b. June 9, 1860; graduate of the law department of the University of Missouri. Married, first (Aug. 12, 1884), Mary E. Logsdon, b. Jan. 19, 1870, and at the time of her marriage was only fourteen and a half years of age. Issue:

I. Lydia Blackburn⁷, b. 1885. Married (1904) Holman Lee. M. P. Blackburn, married, second (1892) Margaret Edwards, and had issue:

- II. Marshall Paxton Blackburn⁷, b. 1893.

- III. David E. Blackburn⁷, b. 1895.

- IV. Margarite Blackburn⁷, b. 1898.

- V. Lydia Paxton Blackburn⁷, b. 1901.

- II. Churchill J. Blackburn⁶, M. D., b. July 10, 1862. He has a diploma of the Hospital College of New York City.

- III. John Danbrey Blackburn⁶, b. July 1, 1866.

(The Blackburn Family; The Marshall Family Book, by Paxton, pp. 365-366.)

McDOWELLS.

- I. Ephraim McDowell, b. in north of Ireland, of Scotch parents. Married Margaret Irvin.
- II. John McDowell, b. in Ireland. Married Magdalen Wood.
- III. Samuel McDowell, b. Oct. 29, 1735, in Pennsylvania. Married (Jan. 17, 1755, in Rockbridge Co., Va.) Mary McClung, daughter of John McClung and Elizabeth Alexander, and was a sister of Phoebe Paxton, née McClung.
- IV. Mary McDowell, b. in Va., Jan. 11, 1772; d. in Mason Co., Ky., Jan. 27th, 1823. Married (1791) Alexander Keith Marshall, younger brother of Chief Justice John Marshall.
- V. Maria Marshall, b. July 20, 1795; d. Feb. 6, 1824. Married Jas. A. Paxton, May 2, 1811, who was b. Sept. 13, 1788; d. Oct. 23, 1825.

- VI. Alexander Marshall Paxton, b. Feb. 4th, 1816, d. Feb. 12, 1851. Married (Oct. 22, 1840) Sallie Pendleton Bush, b. April 2, 1823; d. June 24, 1854; daughter of P. L. Bush, and Vicy Tonsey.
- VII. Lydia A. Blackburn, b. July 23, 1841. Married (Aug. 10, 1859) Francis A. Blackburn, b. 1836; d. Nov. 12th, 1879. (Marshall Family, Volume II, Chapter XIV.)
- IV. Mary Gaines Bush⁴ (Philip³, John², Philip¹), daughter of Philip Smith Bush, and Sally Craig, his wife, b. March 17, 1825; d. April 7, 1855. Married Joseph Chambers, and had issue:
- I. Ella B. Chambers⁵. Married, first, Mr. Frank Cunningham; had issue: John Cunningham⁶. Married, second, Peyton Brooks.
- IV. Julian C. Bush⁴ (Philip³, John², Philip¹), daughter of Philip Smith Bush, and Sally Craig, b. May 8, 1831; d. October 30, 1862. Married Dr. Robert Lynd. Issue:
- I. Enma Lynd⁵. Married Thornton Hamilton.
 - II. Ella Lynd⁵, d. 16 years.
The above two were twins.
- III. John Lynd⁵. Married Ida Bruce. Issue:
- I. Bruce Lynd⁶.
 - II. Nathaniel Lynd⁶.
The above two were twins.
- III. Theron Lynd⁶.
- IV. Catherine Ambler Bush⁴ (Philip³, John², Philip¹), daughter of Philip Smith Bush, and Sally Craig, his wife; b. May 27, 1837. Married, August 31, 1859, Jabery Percival, b. September 17, 1833; d. January 4, 1896.
- Mrs. Percival writes: "I have always felt a little pride in the Ambler name; so much so, that when I married I would not drop it. I have a golden pencil that my father prized very much, and that once belonged to his cousin, Hon. Wm. Marshall Ambler."
- Mr. Jabery Percival and Catherine Ambler Bush have issue:
- I. Tenie K. Percival⁵, b. May 28, 1860; d. March 30, 1876.
 - II. William Bush Percival⁵, b. June 23, 1861. Married Jan. 8, 1884, Susie Graves. Issue:
 - I. Alvin G. Percival⁶, b. November 22, 1884.
 - II. Catherine Percival⁶, b. March 7, 1886.
 - III. Roberta F. Percival⁶, b. October 1, 1888.

- IV. William B. Percival⁶, b. January 12, 1891.
- III. Julia Lynd Percival⁵, b. November 11, 1863; d. February 25, 1864.
- IV. John Phil Percival⁵, b. June 25, 1865. Married, first, Delia Cary; second, Minnie Sheldon. No issue by last marriage.

Issue by first marriage:

- I. John C. Percival⁶.
- II. Jo Oliver Percival⁶.
- V. Oliver Tonsey Percival⁵. Married, March 16, 1898, R. Glenn Hackell. Issue:
 - I. Nellie M. Hackell⁶, b. June 17, 1899.
 - II. Percival G. Hackell⁶, b. December 30, 1900.
- III. Julia E. Hackell⁶, b. February 6, 1903.
- VI. Ellen M. Percival⁵. Married, October 14, 1896, Frederick Border. Issue:
 - I. Catherine M. Border⁶, b. August 18, 1897.
 - II. L. Marie Border⁶, b. January 2, 1900.

CHAPTER IV

FOURTH GENERATION.

IV. Mildred Smith⁴ (Augustine Smith³, John Smith (married Mary Jaquelin²), Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Augustine Smith and Mildred Rootes, his first wife; b. February 7, 1763; d.———. She was adopted by her great-aunt, Martha Jaquelin (the aunt of her father), and taken to the home of her sister, Mrs. Richard Ambler, where she lived. She married a son of Speaker John Robinson, of the House of Burgesses. In after life she moved to Annapolis, Md., where she d. leaving a large family.

IV. Mary Jaquelin Smith⁴ (Augustine Smith³, John Smith (married Mary Jaquelin²), Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Augustine Smith³ and Margaret Boyd, his second wife; b. February 12, 1773. She remained at Hackwood about ten years, until the age of nineteen; she was then married at the home of her uncle, Col. Edward Smith, in Winchester, Va., to Mr. Jesse Taylor, of Alexandria, Va., and removed at once to that place in 1792. He died six months after marriage; a few months later a son was born, named Jesse. He graduated at Medical College, Philadelphia; when he reached manhood removed to Kentucky, and pursued his profession until his death, 1792.

Mrs. Mary Jaquelin Taylor married, second, John C. Vowell, of Alexandria, Va., December 10, 1810; this proved to be a happy and fortunate union to both parties.

Mr. John C. Vowell was b. 1767, London, England, but left his home, to cast his lot in the new world, while yet a youth. By a succession of favorable events, and being gifted with a fine mind and business capacity, he was able to embrace offered opportunities, and after an experience of some years finally adopted Alexandria as his home, a place which at that time gave great promise as a shipping post. Here he opened a commercial house, and established connection with foreign and domestic ports; founded a prosperous and lucrative business, and lived long to enjoy the ample

fruits of his industry. In his life-work he was especially interested in the welfare of the Church on Earth, and was a zealous and generous supporter of the same, as attested by all who knew him. He was respected and honoured by his fellow citizens, and filled many offices of trust and respectability. For a long series of years he was President of the Farmers Bank of Va., at Alexandria, Va., and President of the Municipal Council, Va., etc., etc. He was an Elder in the Presbyterian Church for fifty years, and rounded out a useful and successful life by native force of character, and by the blessing of Almighty God. He survived his wife six years, and left two devoted daughters to mourn his loss, and a spotless name for his descendants to remember and follow. Issue:

45. I. Margaret Boyd Vowell⁵. Married Edward Dangerfield; left no issue.
46. II. Sarah Gosnelle Vowell⁵. Married (April 13, 1836) Francis Lee Smith, of Warrenton, Va., b. Nov. 25, 1808; d. Alexandria, Va., May 10, 1877.

IV. Augustine Jaquelin Smith⁴ (Augustine³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), son of Augustine Smith and Margaret Boyd, his second wife; b. May 28, 1774, d. Feb. 12, 1830, in the 56th year of his age, at "West Grove," Fairfax Co., Va.; educated at Carlisle College, in Philadelphia, Pa. Married, March 23rd, 1796, Susanna Taylor. She was daughter of Jesse Taylor, an Irish emigrant from Dublin, and merchant of Alexandria, Va., and was sister of Jesse Taylor, who married her husband's sister, Mary Jaquelin Smith. Her mother was a Miss Johnstone, daughter of Sir Edward Johnstone, of Dublin.

Augustine Jaquelin Smith and Susanna Taylor, his wife, had issue:

47. I. Elizabeth Johnstone Smith⁵, b. July 31, 1797.
48. II. Margaret Boyd Smith⁵, b. March 10, 1799. Married Thomas W. Hewitt, at West Grove, Va., June 15, 1819.
49. III. Mary Jaquelin Smith⁵, b. October 9, 1800. Married May 30, 1826, Jacob Morgan.
50. IV. Augustine J. Smith⁵, b. April 29, 1802. Married, November 11, 1828, Louisa Wilson.

51. V. Anna Augusta Smith⁵, b. January 20, 1804. Married, February 28, 1826, Captain Alexander M. Rose, U. S. N.
 52. VI. Susanna Taylor Smith⁵, b. July 10, 1806. Married, November 4, 1828, Wiley Roy Mason.
 53. VII. David Boyd Smith⁵, b. July 8, 1808. Married Harriet Dangerfield, of Alexandria, Va.
 54. VIII. Jane Allen Smith⁵, b. March 22, 1812. Married, December 23, 1831, Dr. Alexander Mason.
 55. IX. William Taylor Smith⁵, b. August 12, 1815. Married Miss Turner, daughter of Richard Turner, of King George Co., Va.
 56. X. Robert Johnstone Smith⁵, lawyer; d. unmarried.
- IV. Thomas Reade Rootes⁴ (Thomas Reade Rootes—married Martha Jaquelin Smith³—Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), son of Thomas Reade Rootes, and Martha Jaquelin Smith, his wife, of Federal Hill, near Fredericksburg, Va., and afterwards of White Marsh, Gloucester Co., Va., b. February 23, 1764; d. January 23, 1824; was a distinguished lawyer, and was a member of the House of Delegates in 1793, and perhaps many other years. Married, first, Sarah Ryng Battaile, b. May 1765; d. March 13, 1811. [Family Bible, which also contains entry of the deaths of Miss Mary Robinson, maternal aunt of Mrs. Rootes, who d. July 17, 1813, aged 83 years and 10 months; of Miss Lucy Thornton, sister of Mrs. Rootes, who was b. October 24, 1767, d. July 1, 1840, without issue, and of her husband, Boswell Thornton, b. September 4, 1764, d. June 16, 1799.] Thomas Reade Rootes married, second, Miss Prosser, by whom he had no issue.
- Issue by first marriage:
57. I. Martha Jaquelin Rootes⁵, b. September 28, 1786. Married, first (May 8, 1810), Howell Cobb; second (Sept. 10, 1819), Dr. Henry Jackson.
 58. II. Thomas Reade Rootes⁵, b. January 18, 1785; d. November 2, 1820. Married April 23, 1807, Anna French.
 59. III. Mary Robinson Rootes⁵, b. November 21, 1788; d. January 29, 1811. Married, December 10, 1809, William Fitzhugh Gordon, of Albemarle Co., Va.; member Congress, 1829-35, and long a member of the State Legislature. No issue by this marriage.

60. IV. Sarah Robinson Rootes⁵, b. September 20, 1792. Married, April 11, 1812, Col. John Addison Cobb.
61. V. Laura Battaille Rootes⁵, b. July 4, 1797; d. October 25, 1817, unmarried.
62. VI. Edward Jaquelin Smith Rootes⁵, b. Jan. 27, 1804; d. July 20, 1840.
63. VII. Serena Ryng Rootes⁵, b. October 5, 1802, d. 1889. Married, August 5, 1828, Henry Clinton Lea, of Georgia.

IV. Mary Jaquelin Smith⁴ (Mary Smith³—married Rev. Thomas Smith—Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Rev. Thomas Smith, of Cople Parish, Westmoreland Co., Va., and Mary Smith, daughter of John Smith, Esq., of Shooter's Hill; b. June 13, 1767. Married (about 1786 or '87) Col. Philip Lee, of Nomini, Westmoreland Co., Va. Issue:

64. I. Mary Smith Lee⁵, b. December 31, 1788; educated at the Moravian Seminary, Bethlehem, Pa., which she entered in 1799. Married, 1808, James C. Anthony, of Richmond, Va.
65. II. Susannah Hancock Lee⁵, b. about 1790.
66. III. Philippe Sarah Lee⁵, b. about 1792.*

On January 22d, of 1812, Mary Jaquelin deeded a slave to her grandson, Philip Lee Anthony, son of James C. Anthony and Mary Smith Anthony, of Richmond, Va.

IV. Sarah Smith⁴ (Mary Smith³—married Rev. Thomas Smith—Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Rev. Thomas Smith, of Cople Parish, Westmoreland Co., and Mary Smith, daughter of John Smith, Esq., of Shooter's Hill, b. February 27, 1775; d. December 21, 1851. Married (1791) Benjamin Dabney, son of George Dabney, son of John d'Aubigui; he was a widower with three children, though but twenty-seven years old. Sarah's stepdaughter, Ann Dabney, afterwards married her (Sarah's) brother. Major Thomas Smith.

Benjamin Dabney's country seat was "Bellevue", in King and Queen Co., Va.; he was at the head of the bar in the county, and was engaged by the British government to settle British claims. In nearly every case that came to trial in his county, he was engaged

*Three names furnished by mistake under Nos. 67, 68 and 69 are omitted.

as counsel on one side. He was considered by his brethren in his profession to be the most learned man in the law in his section. The judge, who at that time sat on the bench, appealed to him, when doubtful on any legal point, saying that Mr. Dabney knew the law, and there was no need to look into the books when he was at hand. On the days when Benjamin Dabney did not attend court, he retired to his study after breakfast, and his wife used to say that her orders were not to have him disturbed unless the house was afire. Promptly at three o'clock he left his books and his business cares behind him in his study, and, after dressing for dinner, joined his family in the drawing room. He was invariable in his rule of being there ten minutes before dinner was announced, and he expected all the house to conform to this. Many guests came and went at Bellevue, but this was never allowed to interfere with his business. After breakfast, he would say to the gentlemen, "Here are guns, and horses, and dogs, and books; pray amuse yourself as you like best. I shall have the pleasure of meeting you at dinner." After dinner he was like a boy on a holiday, ready to join in anything that was proposed, and the life of the party. He was so elegantly formed, that after his death it was said that the handsomest legs in America were gone. His death was caused by a violent cold, contracted in the discharge of his law business. At that time a young and rising lawyer, Mr. Charles Hill was already beginning to share many of the important cases and large fees with Benjamin Dabney. This gentleman was destined to become the father of a child, who, many years later, married the son of his rival, Benjamin Dabney. Benjamin Dabney d. May 25, 1806. Benjamin Dabney and Sarah Smith, his wife, had issue:

70. I. One son Dabney⁵, b. August 9, 1794; d. at the age of four weeks.
71. II. One son Dabney⁵, b. May 11, 1796; d. November following.
72. III. Thomas Gregory Smith Dabney⁵, b. at Bellevue, January 4, 1798. He used to say he was two years in the world before Gen'l Washington left it; he was baptized May 11, 1798. His godfathers were: Messrs. Robert Wirt, Harvey Gaines, Thomas G. Smith, James Dabney, Thomas Fox, and Edward James. His godmothers: Mrs. Lee, Milly

Williams, Elizabeth Robinson, Mary S. Whiting, Mary Camp, Ann S. Dabney, and Ann Baytops. Married, first (June 6, 1820), Mary Adelaide Tyler, daughter of Chancellor Samuel Tyler, of Williamsburg; second (June 26, 1826), Sophia Hill, at Mantua House, on the Mattapony River, in King and Queen Co., Va.

73. IV. Philip Augustine Lee Dabney⁵, b. March 4, 1800.

74. V. Martha Burwell Dabney⁵, b. September 15, 1802; married, April 11, 1820, Dr. Lewis W. Chamberlayne.

75. VI. William Alfred Haynham Dabney⁵, b. January 5, 1805; d. March, 1809.

76. VII. James Benjamin Dabney⁵, b. November 1, 1806.

Sarah Dabney, née Smith, married (August 4, 1814) Col. William Hartwell Macon,* b. March 2, 1752; d. August 24, 1848. She moved to Mount Prospect, in New Kent County, Va., her husband's home. Issue:

77. I. Mary Smith Macon⁵, b. July 18, 1815. Married Mr. Multer. Mrs. Multer was still living in 1904, in Richmond, Va.

78. II. John Augustine Macon⁵, b. June 22, 1817, d. October 3, 1817.

IV. Thomas Gregory Smith⁴ (Mary Smith³—married Rev. Thomas Smith—Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), son of Rev. Thomas Smith, of Cople Parish, Westmoreland Co., and Mary Smith, daughter of John Smith, Esq., of Shooter's Hill; b. January 17, 1778; married Ann Dabney, daughter of Benjamin Dabney and Patsy Armistead, his first wife.

IV. Dr. John Augustine Smith⁴† (Mary Smith³—married Rev.

*NOTE.—Col. William Hartwell Macon married, first, Sarah Ambler, daughter of Edward Ambler and Mary Cary. (Descendants, Volume 1, Chapters IV, V, VI, VII.) Married, second, Sarah Madison, b. August 17, 1764. Married, third, Sarah Dabney (née Smith) August 4, 1814. Sarah Madison was sister of Nelly Conway Madison, who married Major Isaac Hete, of Belle Grove.

†NOTE.—From Appleton's Cyclopædia: "John Augustine Smith, M. D., b. in Westmoreland Co., Va., August 29, 1782; d. in New York City February 9, 1865. Graduated at William and Mary College 1800; settled

Thomas Smith—Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), son of Rev. Thomas Smith of Cople, and Mary Smith of Shooter's Hill, his wife; b. August 29, 1782; d. February 9, 1865. President of William and Mary College, 1814-1826, and later of the College of Physicians and Surgeons, of New York City. Married, ———, 1809, Lettice Lee, b. 1792, d. 1827, daughter of Squire Richard Lee and Mary Bland, his wife. Issue:

79. I. Sally Poythress Smith⁵. Married John Campbell, of New York City.
80. II. Martha Burwell Smith⁵. Married John H. Hitchburn, of Philadelphia, Pa.
81. III. Mary Dabney Smith⁵, d. unmarried.
82. IV. Augustine Smith⁵, a lawyer of New York City.

IV. Martha Maria Smith⁴ (Gen'l John Smith³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Gen'l John Smith, and Anna Bull, b. 1782. Married July 21, 1800, Major William Davison, of Winchester, Va.

DAVISON FAMILY.

Major William Davison, b. 1769, d. 1822, came from Philadelphia to Winchester when quite young, and became a successful merchant. For some years he was collector for the government, and city postmaster. The newspapers of his day speak of him as Maj. Davison, and among his friends he is referred to by that title; whence it came is not known. His father was John Davison, of Philadelphia, son of Cornet William Davison, of the British Army, and Sarah Armstrong, daughter of Col. Armstrong, of the British Army.

Col. Armstrong and Cornet William Davison were natives of Dublin, Ireland, where the father of the latter was a banker. Col. Armstrong's regiment, which was stationed in Dublin, was ordered to put down some disturbances between the Irish and the English. They refused to obey orders. Other troops were ordered out, the regiment disbanded, the officers court-martialed, and some of them

as a physician in New York City. In 1809 lectured on Anatomy in College of Physicians and Surgeons. Editor of the *Medical and Physiological Journal*; President of William and Mary College 1814-1826; President of New York College Physicians and Surgeons 1831-1843.



MAJOR WILLIAM DAVISON

shot. Col. Armstrong, young Cornet, and two other brothers of the latter escaped to America and landed in Philadelphia penniless. William Davison was at that time nineteen years old, and betrothed to Sarah Armstrong, daughter of his Colonel. He and Col. Armstrong remained in Philadelphia, and as soon as the young man's income was sufficiently large, he married his lady-love. A prize was put on Col. Armstrong's head, "dead or alive," by the English authorities, so he lived in strict seclusion. How or when his family joined him is not known.

The brothers of William Davison changed the spelling of their names; one went to Kentucky, the other settled in Virginia, and many of their descendants have become leading people in their localities. For many years there was no intercourse between the families, but when they did meet they identified each other by their family tradition, which was related by each branch without variation.

Tradition asserts that this family of Davisons is descended from one of the four sons of William Davison, the unfortunate Secretary of State, and Privy Councillor of Queen Elizabeth of England, in 1568; but the family have no data by which the fact can be verified. Elizabeth signed the death warrant of Mary, Queen of Scotland, and gave it to Secretary Davison, he said, with instructions to deliver it at once to the Lord High Sheriff. This he did, and beautiful Queen Mary was beheaded next morning. To appease the angry disapproval of the public, Elizabeth asserted she gave the warrent to Davison, with orders to hold it for further orders. Davison was sent to the tower, and his property confiscated. After two years partial justice was done him by releasing him, but his property was never restored.

In 1568, he married Katherine Spellman, and settled in Dublin, Ireland, and had six children. His biographer, Sir Nicholas H. Nicoli, describes him as "an honourable, upright man, gentle and affectionate in his family." He was of Welsh extraction.

Maj. William Davison's wife, Martha Maria Smith, was thrown from her horse, November 7, 1815, the afternoon of the day her youngest sister, Jaquelin, was married to Mr. John Murdock, of Frederick City, Md. She was carried at once to her home, "Ambler Hill," in Winchester, but she was so injured she died in a few hours.

Two years later Major Davison married Sally A. Holliday, daughter of Mr. William Holliday, and Margaret, née Duncan. They had two children, Margaret and Arthur; both d. young. Mrs. Davison survived her husband fifty-three years, dying in 1875.

Major William Davison and Martha Maria Smith, his wife, had issue:

83. I. John Smith Bull Davison⁵, b. Dec. 8, 1802.
84. II. Edward Jaquelin Davison⁵, b. May 24, 1805.
85. III. Maria Louise Davison⁵, b. May 1, 1808.
86. IV. William Armstrong Davison⁵, b. 1810.
87. V. Sarah Jaquelin Davison⁵, b. March, 1812; d. Nov. 1812.
88. VI. Alexander McDonald Davison⁵, b. Dec. 28, 1813.

IV. Eliza Barnwell Smith⁴ (Gen'l John Smith³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Gen'l John Smith and Anna Bull, his wife; b. February 10, 1784, at midnight. Married (October 15, 1808) Robert Mills, of Charleston, South Carolina, b. August 12, 1781; d. March 3, 1855. He studied engineering and architecture under Benjamin H. Latrobe and designed several buildings in Pennsylvania, Maryland, Virginia, and other parts of the United States. Among those in Pennsylvania was the fireproof wing of Independence Hall, Philadelphia, the Capitol at Harrisburg, and the single arch bridge across the Schuylkill. Subsequently he designed and erected several United States Custom Houses and Marine Hospitals. In 1820 he was made State Engineer and Architect of South Carolina. He was appointed United States Government Architect in 1830, and Supervising Architect of the United States Postoffice, Patent Office and Treasury Department buildings of Washington. Of the Treasury Building, he designed the architectural colonnade on the Fifteenth Street front. He made the original design of the Washington National Monument, which was adopted, and called for a shaft six hundred feet high, rising from a pantheon about the base, which was intended to provide niches for statues of the nation's illustrious dead.

Mr. Mills published: "Statistics of South Carolina with Atlas," Charleston, 1826; "The American Pharos," in Washington, D. C., 1832; "Guide to Washington National Executive Offices," Washington, D. C.

(Mills Family, Volume IV, Chapter VII.)

Robert Mills and Eliza Barnwell Smith, his wife, had issue:

89. I. Sarah Zane Mills⁵, b. Aug. 27, 1811; d. Longview, Texas, Sept. 26, 1894. Married (May 16, 1835) John Evans, M. D., of New Hampshire, who was b. Feb. 14, 1812; d. April 13, 1861. (Evans Family, Volume IV, Chapter IX.)
90. II. Jaquelin Smith Mills⁵, b. 1814; d. 1859. Married (Sept. 17, 1833) Edward Haynes Pendleton, of Virginia, b. May 24, 1803; d. Oct. 1858. No issue. (Pendleton Family, Vol. IV, Chapter X.)
91. III. Mary Powell Mills⁵, b. Jan. 11, 1816; d. July 15, 1894, at New Orleans, La. Married (April 25, 1835) Alexander Demitry, of Louisiana, LL. D. (Volume IV, Chapter VIII.)
92. IV. A son not named, still born Dec. 14, 1817.
93. V. Anna Smith Mills⁵, b. 1819; d. June 30, 1864. Married (1855) Fortunatus Cosby, of Philadelphia. No issue.
94. VI. John Smith Mills⁵, b. Sept. 13, 1820; d. July 12, 1822.
95. VII. Virginia Mills⁵, b. 1826; d. 1844, unmarried.

IV. Augustine Charles Smith⁴ (Gen'l John Smith³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), fifth child of Gen'l John and Anna (Bull) Smith, of "Hackwood Park," Frederick Co., Va., b. April 5, 1789; d. July 26, 1843. Married (October 30, 1811) Elizabeth Dangerfield Magill, daughter of Col. Charles Magill of Revolutionary Army, and Mary Buckner Thruston, his wife. Mrs. Elizabeth D. Smith d. December 31, 1860. (Magill Family, Volume IV, Chapter XI.)

Augustine Charles Smith graduated at William and Mary College B. L. and B. A., in 1811. He was in successful practice of law in Winchester, Va. In the War of 1812 he volunteered, and was commissioned Major. At the battle of Bladensburg he distinguished himself. He was then commissioned by President Madison, with the advice and consent of the Senate, in 1814, Lieutenant Colonel of the Twelfth Regiment of Infantry, and rose to the rank of Colonel:

E Pluribus Unum.

President of the United States of America.

To all that shall see these presents, Greetings:

Know ye—that reposing special Trust and Confidence in the Patriotism,

Valor, Fidelity and Ability of Augustus Charles Smith, I have nominated, and with the advice and consent of the Senate, do appoint him Lieutenant-Colonel of the Twelfth Regiment of Infantry in the service of the United States, to rank as such from the twenty-first day of September, eighteen hundred and fourteen.

He is therefore carefully and diligently to discharge the duty of Lieutenant-Colonel by doing and performing all manner of things thereunto belonging. And I do strictly charge and require all officers and soldiers under his command to be obedient to his orders as Lieutenant-Colonel.

And he is to observe and follow such Orders and Directions from time to time as he shall receive from me or the future President of the United States of America or the General or other superior officers set over him, according to the Rules and Discipline of War. This Commission to continue in force during the Pleasure of the President of the United States for the time being.

By Command of the
President of the United
States of America,
James Monroe.

Given under my hand at Washington, this
first day of January, in the year of our Lord,
one thousand eight hundred and fifteen, and
in the Thirty-ninth year of the Independence
of the United States.

JAMES MADISON.

At the conclusion he was retained in the regular service with the rank of Major in the Thirty-first Regiment of Infantry, but he soon resigned and returned to the practice of law. His health being broken by military service, he abandoned, temporarily, the practice of his profession, and was placed in charge of the "Winchester Academy," which he brought to a high standard of educational excellence. His health being no better, he tried a change of scene by accepting charge of a Female Academy at Columbia, South Carolina, where he remained about four years and then returned to Winchester in 1839 to spend his few remaining years in the home of his younger life, where he died July 26, 1843. He was at one time a member of the Presbyterian church, but later joined the communion of the Protestant Episcopal Church. He was, however, an impartial Christian, and in his last moments was comforted by the presence of his Presbyterian friend and pastor, who assisted in the funeral ceremonies. This was Dr. William Atkinson. Col. Smith served several terms in the Virginia Legislature.

Col. Augustine Charles Smith and Elizabeth Dangerfield Magill, his wife, had issue:

96. I. Mary Thruston Smith⁵, b. Aug. 21, 1812; d. June 28, 1816.

97. II. Ann Magill Smith⁵, b. Feb. 13, 1814; d. Aug. 25, 1815.
98. III. John Augustine Smith⁵, b. Sept. 7, 1815; d. June 7, 1875, unmarried. He graduated in medicine in Philadelphia, and practiced his profession in Morgan City, La. He fell from a steamboat in Vermillion Bay, La., and was drowned.



HACKWOOD—FRONT VIEW. BUILT 1795

99. IV. Maria Davison Smith⁵, b. Feb. 4, 1817; d. June 26, 1818.
100. V. Elizabeth Augusta Smith⁵, b. Nov. 4, 1818; d. March 20, 1900.
101. VI. Josepha Nourse Smith⁵, b. March 30, 1820; d. Feb. 16, 1895.
102. VII. Sidney Frances Smith⁵, b. Sept. 26, 1821; d. young, unmarried.

103. VIII. Rebecca Boyd Smith⁵, b. Dec. 21, 1822; still living (June, 1906).
 104. IX. Mary Ann Smith⁵, b. July 19, 1824. Married Dr. Adam L. Swartswelder.
 105. X. Charles Magill Smith⁵, b. Jan. 21, 1826; d. Nov. 7, 1901.
 106. XI. Augustine Jaquelin Smith⁵, b. May 2, 1828; d. Sept. 5, 1903.
 107. XII. Anne Jaquelin Smith⁵, b. Aug. 3, 1831. Married Col. W. A. Morgan.
 108. XIII. Maria Louisa Hite Smith⁵, b. Jan. 4, 1833. Married (1859) George W. Jackson.
 109. XIV. Archibald Magill Smith⁵, b. May 17, 1835, and in Jan., 1906, he was still living near Markham Station, Fauquier Co., Va.
 110. XV. Alfreda Ann Tucker Smith⁵, b. Nov. 17, 1837.
- IV. Edward Jaquelin Haines Smith⁴ (Gen'l John Smith³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Gen'l John Smith and Anna Bull, his wife; b. 1793 or '94; d. 1872. Married (1815), first, George William Murdock, Frederick Co., Md.; second (1827), James Madison Daniel. Mr. George W. Murdock d. when his children were very young. Shortly after his death his widow moved from Frederick, or "Hackwood," the old family home, to South Carolina, where she met Mr. Daniel, who was b. 1805, d. 1860.

Issue by first marriage:

111. I. George Potts Murdock⁵, b. 1816; d. 1872, unmarried.
112. II. John Smith Murdock⁵, b. 1818; d. 1860. Married (1842) Emma Wallace, b. 1822; d. 1887, daughter of Andrew Wallace, of Columbia, South Carolina.

Issue by second marriage:

113. III. Richard Potts Daniel⁵, b. 1828.
114. IV. James Jaquelin Daniel⁵, b. 1832; d. 1888.
115. V. William Augustine Daniel⁵, b. 1834. Married (1864) Anna Margaret L'Engle, b. 1848; d. 1901. No issue.
116. VI. Sarah Cornelia Daniel⁵, b. 1843; d. 1901. Married (1861) John Claudius L'Engle, b. 1840.

IV. John Bull Davison Smith⁴ (Gen'l John Smith³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), youngest son of Gen'l John Smith, of "Hackwood Park," and Anna Bull, his wife; b. 1803; d. 1839. He was a lawyer in Winchester, Va. He was a man of rare personality and unusual popularity. He was Colonel of a Regiment of Frederick Co., then embracing Shenandoah, Warren, Clarke and Jefferson counties. On one occasion, a short time before the election, he announced himself a candidate for the Legislature. His regiment attended the poles in a body and every man voted for him; he was elected by an overwhelming majority. Col. Smith was a handsome speaker, and acquired knowledge with almost no effort. He was also gifted as a musician and a poet. His *nom de plume* was Fergus. He made no use of any one of his many talents. Col. Smith married Elizabeth Peyton, a granddaughter of Gen'l Morgan, of Revolutionary renown. They moved to Hannibal, Missouri, where he died leaving a widow and a son, who died young. Mrs. Smith, after her husband's death, made her home in Washington, D. C., with her Randolph cousins.

IV. Catherine Smith⁴ (Edward³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Col. Edward Smith, of "Smithfield," and Elizabeth Bush, daughter of Philip Bush, of Winchester, Va.; b. September 9, 1783; d. January 28, 1836. Married (September 25, 1800) Elisha J. Hall, of Greenvale, Md. They had issue:

117. I. Elisha John Hall⁵. Married Mary Brocke, daughter of Roger Brooke, Montgomery Co., Md., cousin of Chief Justice Roger Brooke Taney. They had two daughters.
118. II. Caroline Hall⁵. Married Mathew Markland, of Kentucky. No issue.
119. III. Adelaide Hall⁵. Married Samuel Stonestreet, of Montgomery Co., Md. They had two sons, and they in turn had many children.
120. IV. Edward Jaquelin Hall⁵. Married his cousin Catherine Smith, daughter of Edward Jaquelin Smith of "Smithfield," Clarke Co., Va.
121. V. William De Saussure Hall⁵, M. D. Married Miss Hite, of Jefferson Co., W. Va. They had many sons and daughters.

122. VI. George Washington Hall⁵. Married his relative Augusta, daughter of Jacob Morgan, of "Falling Spring," Jefferson Co., W. Va., and Mary Jaquelin Smith Morgan. Issue:

123. I. Mary Hall⁶. Married Dr. Magruder, and they settled in Washington, D. C.

124. VII. Elizabeth Hall⁵.

125. VIII. James Hall⁵.

IV. Edward Jaquelin Smith⁴ (Edward³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), son of Col. Edward Smith and Elizabeth Bush, his wife; b. July 26, 1785; d. Feb. 15, 1878. Married (January 9, 1812) Elizabeth, second child of Dr. Robert and Catherine Mackay, of Winchester, Va. Issue:

126. I. Catherine Virginia Smith⁵, b. at Winchester, Nov. 24, 1813; d. Webster Groves, Mo., Feb. 21, 1900. Married (May 21, 1840) Edward Elisha Hall, b. 1808; d. 1858.

127. II. William Dickinson Smith⁵, b. June 21, 1815; d. ——. Married, first (Nov. 31, 1839), Frances Stribling, of Staunton, Va.; she d. Nov. 24, 1860, no issue; second (Dec. 9, 1862), Agnes Pickett Williams; d. March 19, 1894.

128. III. Edmonia Jaquelin Smith⁵. Married (Jan. 30, 1845) Josiah William Ware; d. March 30, 1900.

129. IV. Elizabeth Bush Smith⁵, b. Oct. 4, 1823; d. March 4, 1874. Married (Oct. 4, 1845) John Smith Bush, of Covington, Ky.

130. V. Roberta Mackay Smith⁵, b. Jan. 4, 1831; still living (1906). Married (Dec. 28, 1852) Philip Henry Powers, of King and Queen Co., Va.; he d. Sept. 18, 1887.

IV. Dr. Philip Smith⁴ (Edward³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), son of Edward Smith, of "Smithfield," and Elizabeth Bush, his wife; b. May 15, 1790; d. July, 1863, of Somerville, Va. Married (1815) Louisa Collier Christian, and had issue that reached maturity, as follows:

131. I. Edward Jaquelin Smith⁵. Married Ella Buckner, of St. Bernard, Fauquier Co., Va.; he died 1887.

132. II. Dr. John Philip Smith⁵. Married Sally Bland Newton, daughter of Hon. Willoughby Newton, of "Linden," Westmoreland Co., Va.

133. III. Louisa Christine Smith⁵. Married Dr. Wm. A. Bradford, of Winchester, Va. Issue: Four sons and two daughters.

134. IV. Warren Collier Smith⁵. Married Bettie Burwell Randolph, daughter of Dr. Randolph, of New Market, Clarke Co., Va. He was in the Cavalry of C. S. A.; d. 1888. They have four children.

IV. Emily Smith⁴ (Edward³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Col. Edward Smith, of "Smithfield," and Elizabeth Bush, his wife; b. March 19, 1792; d. July 2, 1860. Married (February 21, 1834) John White Page, of White Hall, Clarke Co., Va.; he d. October 21, 1861. No issue.

IV. Sidney Smith⁴ (Edward Smith³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Col. Edward Smith, of "Smithfield," and Elizabeth Bush, his wife; b. January 22, 1794; d. 1874, in her eighty-first year. Married (April 6, 1820) John Bruce, of Scotland, whose father George was a kinsman of the Earl of Elgin.

John Bruce graduated from St. Andrew's University 1811, and came over to America almost immediately to live with his uncle, Dr. Alexander Balmain. Dr. A. Balmain's sister was Margaret Balmain and he was devoted to her. The Balmains were of good family.

Dr. Alexander Balmain married Miss Taylor, of Orange, Va., a near relative of President Madison. They had no children of their own, hence his nephew, John Bruce, came to him after his graduation, at the age of eighteen. Dr. Balmain was an ardent sympathizer with the Americans; he was a member of the Cincinnati and a personal friend of Gen'l George Washington, who gave him a large portrait in oils of himself. Dr. Balmain was for years a chaplain in the Army of the Revolution. Mrs. Jefferson Randolph Taylor has in her possession Dr. Balmain's ordination papers, both as deacon and priest to serve in the colony, and his license to be Rector of Cople Parish, in Westmoreland Co., Va. He was greatly beloved and was a most charitable man. His brother, on the contrary, was in the English army and the town of Balmain across the river from Sidney, Australia, was named in his honor.

John Bruce was an ardent churchman, doing a great church



MRS. SIDNEY BRUCE, NÉE SMITH

work in Winchester, Va. Dr. and Mrs. Balmain lie buried under Christ Church, in Winchester, Va., just near the Bruce pew. For years their memorial tablets were upon the walls of the church, as nearly as possible over the remains.

John Bruce and Sidney Smith, his wife, had issue:

135. I. Alexander Bruce⁵, b. 1820; d. 1823.
136. II. Elizabeth Smith Bruce⁵, b. 1822; d. 1826.
137. III. Edward Caledon Bruce⁵, b. 1825. Married Elisa T. Hubbard.
138. IV. Dr. George William Bruce⁵, b. 1827. Married, first, Mary; second, Ella, both daughter of James Burley, of Marshall Co., W. Va. Dr. Bruce formed a company in the beginning of the Civil War on the Ohio, to fight in the Southern cause, and was arrested and imprisoned.
139. V. Virginia Scotia Bruce⁵, b. 1830; d. 1832.
140. VI. John Jaquelin Bruce⁵, b. 1829; d. 1830.
141. VII. Col. James Douglas Bruce⁵, b. July, 1833. He was a civil engineer by profession. Entered the Confederate Army in 1861, as captain, and at the end of the war had the rank of colonel. He was wounded at "Mine Run," Orange Co., Va., Nov. 1863; captured at Sailor's Creek, April 6, 1865; prisoner of Johnston's Island until July, 1865; Lieutenant Colonel of Forty-seventh Virginia Regiment Confederate States Army. Married, first, Angie, daughter of Col. S. S. Brooke, of Stafford Co., Va.; after her death married, second, Claiborne Hubbard, daughter of J. R. Hubbard, of Norfolk, Va. No issue.
142. VIII. Dr. Jaquelin Smith Bruce⁵, b. Oct. 13, 1836, Winchester, Va. He enlisted at outbreak of war in C. S. Army, was badly wounded at Second Manassas, then made surgeon. Married, first (May 29, 1866) Minna Rives; second (Jan. 1873) Susan Rives, sister of his first wife. He was married at Eagle Lake, Texas. Issue:
143. I. Annie Bruce⁶, b. Oct. 22, 1867. Married J. J. Mansfield; resides at Columbus, Colorado Co., Texas.

144. II. Jeannie Bruce⁶, b. March 7, 1880. Married (May 14, 1902) Milby Edward Greyson. Issue:
145. I. Virginia Rives Greyson⁷, b. Sept. 8, 1904; resides at Eagle Lake, Colorado Co., Texas.
146. III. Jaquelin Bruce⁶, b. Jan. 10, 1883; resides at Eagle Lake, Texas, unmarried.

IV. Ariana Ambler Smith⁴ (Edward³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Col. Edward Smith and Elizabeth Bush, his wife; b. April 9, 1799; d. January 20, 1887. Married (August 28, 1822) Dr. William Duncan Holliday, in Winchester, Va. He d. 1873.

Mr. and Mrs. W. D. Holliday had issue:

147. I. Elizabeth Smith Holliday⁷, b. July 15, 1823; d. Aug. 2, 1886. Married (Nov. 30, 1845) Adams Rynex Bowman.
148. II. Margaret Duncan Holliday⁵, b. April 11, 1825; was still living in 1904.
149. III. Edward Smith Holliday⁵, b. July 16, 1827; d. Jan. 12, 1870.
150. IV. William Jaquelin Holliday⁵, b. July 9, 1829. Married (Dec. 11, 1856) Lucy Fitzhugh Redd, whose mother, Miss Fitzhugh, was of Shooter's Hill, then (1875) in the possession of the Fitzhugh family.
151. V. Sidney Bruce Holliday⁵, b. Jan. 10, 1832; d. July, 1833.
152. VI. John McKim Holliday⁵, b. April 5, 1834; d. Oct. 1834.
153. VII. Ariana Ambler Holliday⁵, b. March 10, 1837. Married (Nov. 13, 1862) Archibald Robinson, b. 1839..
154. VIII. John Duncan Holliday⁵, b. Sept. 3, 1839. Married (June 16, 1870) Edmonia Battaile Goulding, b. March 24, 1850; residence, 1011 N. Delaware Street, Indianapolis, Ind.

IV. Elisa Smith⁴ (Edward Smith³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Col. Edward Smith

and Elizabeth Bush, his wife; b. August 12, 1788; d. 1863, aged seventy-five years. Married Dr. Samuel Taylor,* of Berryville, Clarke Co., Va. Dr. Taylor was b. near Dover, Delaware; studied medicine under Dr. Craig, of Alexandria, Va.; graduated at Rush Medical College, Philadelphia, Pa. He settled in the Valley of Virginia at a very early date, I think in Jefferson Co., afterwards in Frederick, now Clarke, where he passed the greater part of his life. Elisa Smith was his third wife. Issue:

155. I. Edmonia Taylor⁵, b. 1829. Married (1851) Major Israel Green, b. 1824.
156. II. Virginia Taylor⁵. Married Edward C. Marshall. Issue in Volume I, Chapters V, VI, or VII.

*NOTE.—Dr. Samuel Taylor married three times, first, daughter of Dr. Mackey, of Winchester, Va. Issue, Daughter Mackey, married Dr. R. McKim Holliday. Their eldest son, Frederick Holliday, was colonel in C. S. Army; afterwards Governor of Virginia.

CHAPTER V

FIFTH GENERATION.

V. Sarah Gosnelle Vowell⁵ (Mary Jaquelin Smith⁴, Augustine Smith³, John Smith (married Mary Jaquelin²), Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Mary Jaquelin Smith and John C. Vowell, of Alexandria, Va. Married (April 13, 1836) Francis Lee Smith, of Warrenton, Va., b. November 25, 1808; d. Alexandria, Va., May 10, 1877. Mr. Smith received his professional education at the law school of Judge Tucker, at Winchester, Va. After practicing a few years in Virginia he removed to Louisville, Ky. But in 1842 he returned to Virginia and settled at Alexandria, and there entered upon a successful practice, and found fame and distinction, as well as fortune. He was in the Legislature; member of the City Council, and City Attorney. He was employed in nearly every important case in the City Courts, and was highly esteemed by his associates.

Mr. Smith was trained in the Christian faith. He was an efficient member of the Episcopal Church. In his will, he leaves this testimony:

"To my beloved children I urgently recommend the divine precepts contained in the Holy Scriptures as the only safe rule for their conduct, to guide and sustain them, amidst the cares and trials of time, and to secure to them a blessed immortality."

He was the friend and attorney for Gen. R. E. Lee, and brought the suit for the Arlington estate. He approved secession when Virginia left the Union, and went South with his family. When he returned, he found his residence had been turned into a hospital, and his property almost destroyed. He took hold of his professional business again, and soon retrieved his fortunes. His widow and children have piously published a small memorial volume in his honor.

Francis Lee Smith, son of

John A. W. Smith and Maria Love Hawkins, son of

Thomas Smith. Married (July 13, 1769) Elizabeth Adams, b. June 20, 1754. Son of

Anne Marshall and Augustine Smith, son of

John Smith, Sr., a native of Bristol, England. He came to Virginia in 1700, and settled on Mattox Creek, Westmoreland County, near to Thomas Marshall. He married Mary Ann Adkins, a relative of the Washington family, of Westmoreland, and from the Washingtons the name Augustine was derived.

The Marshall Family, by Paxton, p. 18, gives the will of the first John Smith as follows:

I give unto my son, Thomas, my land which I now live upon, to him and his heirs and assigns forever. And I give my land which I bought of William Thompson to my son, John, to him and his assigns; and in case my son John should die before he comes of lawful age, the land to fall to my son Augustine. Also I give unto my son Thomas a gun and a cow which he calls his. All the rest of my estate I give to my wife, Mary, during her widowhood, and then to be equally divided amongst my children. And I leave my wife, Mary, and my son, Thomas, my whole and sole executors. Hereunto I set my hand and fix my seal.

JOHN SMITH [SEAL]

Attest: Samuel Thornberry, John Pope, Margaret Morris.

Probated August 25, 1725.

Francis Lee Smith and Sarah Gosnelle Vowell, his wife, had issue:

157. I. Augustine Jaquelin Smith⁶, b. October 2, 1837. Married Mary Campbell, of New York City, granddaughter of Dr. John Augustine Smith, President of William and Mary College. Mr. Smith graduated with distinction at the Virginia Military Institute; served four years in the Confederate Army, and reached the rank of Lieutenant Colonel of Artillery. Issue:
158. I. John Campbell Smith⁷.
159. II. Augustus Smith⁷.
160. III. Sarah P. Smith⁷.
161. IV. Gladys Smith⁷.
162. II. Margaret Vowell Smith⁶, b. March 2, 1829. She wrote "The Governors of Virginia," and some other book. Is well cultured, and highly intellectual.

163. III. Clifton H. Smith⁶, b. August 10, 1841; served four years in the Confederate Army; Captain and A. A. General on Gen'l Beauregard's staff; member of the New Stock Exchange.
164. IV. Mary Jaquelin Smith⁶, b. Oct. 4, 1843, d. Sept. 7, 1884, unmarried.
165. V. Francis Lee Smith⁶, Jr., b. Oct. 6, 1845. Married Jane S. Sutherland, of Danville, Va. She died, leaving an infant daughter called for Jane Sutherland Smith, who married Mr. Branch, of Washington, D. C. Mrs. Branch d. in 1904, leaving an infant, Jane Smith Branch. Francis Smith⁶ graduated at the Virginia Military Institute: was wounded twice in the battle of New Market, May 15, 1864, being then a member of the corps of Confederate Cadets; elected to the Virginia State Senate, 1879-83; declined re-election; is an Attorney at Law, in Alexandria, Va. He was Lieut. Colonel of the Third Regiment of Virginia Volunteers. Issue:
166. I. Jane S. Smith⁷. Married Mr. Branch. Issue:
167. I. Jane Smith Branch⁸.
168. VI. Alice Corbin Smith⁶, b. June 15, 1848. Married William C. Strong, of New York City. Issue:
169. I. Francis Lee Strong⁷.
170. II. Annie Massie Strong⁷.
171. III. Alice E. Strong⁷.

(The above spend much of their time in Europe.)

172. VII. Courtland Hawkins Smith⁶, b. Aug. 29, 1850. Married, first, Charlotte E. Rossiter, of New York City, who d. young, leaving one child, Courtland Hawkins Smith, Jr., who was adopted by his aunt Margaret Vowell Smith. Mr. C. H. Smith was in the Confederate service; Mayor of Alexandria, Va., 1879-81, declined re-election; is a prominent attorney at the Alexandria bar. Married, second, Carlyle Fairfax Herbert, daughter of Gen'l James A. Herbert and Miss Alexander, daughter of Mr.

Mark Alexander, of Baltimore. They live at Hampton, a Smith homestead, near Alexandria, Va. Issue:

- 173. I. Son ———— Smith⁷.
- 174. II. Son ———— Smith⁷.
- 175. VIII. Sarah Vowell Smith⁶, b. Mar. 23, 1853. Married Edward L. Daingerfield, of Alexandria, Va., son of John⁴ Daingerfield and the widow G———, née Fowl. Issue:
- 176. I. Sarah Vowell Daingerfield⁷.
- 177. II. Mary Jaquelin Daingerfield⁷.
- 178. III. Francis L. Daingerfield⁷.
- 179. IV. Son ———— Daingerfield.

V. Margaret Boyd Smith⁵ (Augustine Jaquelin Smith⁴, Augustine³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith) Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Augustine Jaquelin Smith and Susannah Taylor, his wife, b. March 10, 1799. Married (June 15, 1819) Thomas W. Hewitt, at West Grove, Va. Issue:

- 180. I. Rosalie Hewitt⁶. Married Dr. John Locke.
- 181. II. Edwin Littleton Hewitt⁶. Married Anna D. Hunter, of Richmond, Va.
- 182. III. Thomas Marshall Hewitt⁶. Married Josephine Allen, of Richmond, Va.

V. Mary Jaquelin Smith⁵ (Augustine Jaquelin⁴, Augustine³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Susannah Taylor and Augustine Jaquelin Smith, b. October 9, 1800. Married (May 30, 1826) Jacob Morgan, of "Falling Spring," Jefferson County, W. Va. Issue:

- 183. I. Mary Augusta Morgan⁶. Married her cousin, George W. Hall, of Jefferson Co., W. Va. (See descendants of Edward Smith of Smithfield.) Issue:
- 184. I. Mary Hall⁷. Married Dr. Magruder. They settled in Washington, D. C.
- 185. II. Elizabeth Bedinger Morgan⁵ (named after her father's mother). Married Augustine Jaquelin Smith, son of Col. Augustine Charles Smith, of Winchester, Va. Elizabeth B. Morgan was b.

Aug. 3, 1827; d. May 20, 1902, at 5.30 a. m., in Alexandria. (Descendants in Col. Augustine Charles Smith's family.)

186. III. William Augustine Morgan⁵, Col. of 1st Virginia Cavalry in Confederate States Army, and distinguished as a most gallant and useful soldier. Married Anna Jaquelin Smith, daughter of Col. Augustine Charles Smith, of Winchester, Va.

187. IV. Daniel Henry Morgan⁵, unmarried; served gallantly in the Confederate States Army throughout the war, and was killed at the close or died of wounds received at the battle of Five Forks.

188. V. Jaquelin Smith Morgan⁵. Married Mattie Shoure, of Kansas City. He served faithfully throughout the war in the Confederate States Army. Issue:

189. I. ——— Morgan⁷.

V. Augustine Jaquelin Smith⁵ (Augustine Jaquelin⁴, Augustine³, Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), son of Augustine Jaquelin Smith and Susannah Taylor, his wife, b. April 29, 1802. Married (Nov. 11, 1828) Louisa Wilson, of Clarksburg, Harrison County, W. Va. Issue:

190. I. Daughter ——— Smith⁶. Married Mr. O. Dowell, of Baltimore, Md.

191. II. Augustine Jaquelin Smith⁶.

192. III. Benjamin Wilson Smith⁶.

193. IV. Ethelbert Smith⁶ (Confederate States Army). Killed at the battle of Cheat Mountain.

194. V. Mortimer Smith⁶. (Confederate States Army), d. soon after the close of the war from severe service.

195. VI. Lewis Smith⁶. Confederate States Army.

196. VII. Boyd Smith⁶. Captain in the C. S. A., and distinguished in the Southern service in the West and Southwest; is a lawyer; is married, and living in Arkansas.

197. VIII. William Smith⁶.

V. Anna Augusta Smith⁵ (Augustine Jaquelin⁴, Augustine³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Augustine Jaquelin Smith and Susannah Taylor, his wife, b.

January 20, 1804. Married (Feb. 28, 1826) Captain Alexander M. Rose, U. S. N. Issue:

198. I. Susan Rose⁶. Married Carolinus Turner, of King George County, Va., a very wealthy farmer when the Civil War began. They had issue: George Turner, who married Miss McGuire and left five children, one of whom is Genevieve Turner, who married a professor at Maryland Agricultural College, Md.

I have not been able to secure descendants, but Rev. Byrd L. Turner, of King George County, Va., has written:

Their grandson, Thomas Lomax Hunter, lives at King George Courthouse. My son-in-law, William Augustine Rose, is a nephew of Mrs. Carolinus Turner.

199. II. Alexander Rose⁶, was in the Confederate Army, and is supposed to have been killed, as nothing was heard from him after he left.

200. III. Augustine Smith Rose⁶, a young lawyer who emigrated to Texas; was killed by another lawyer in a street fight in Austin, Texas.

201. IV. William Rose⁶. Married Kate Taliaferro, daughter of Col. Wm. Taliaferro, of Westmoreland County, Va. Mrs. Rose is a near relative of the Willfords of Richmond. She lives in Fredericksburg, Va. Mr. Rose was murdered, during the Civil War, by Byrd Lewis (of the Washington family), who was tried and sentenced to the Virginia Penitentiary, and after serving a short time was pardoned by the so-called Governor Pierrepont, during Federal ascendancy.

V. Susanna Taylor Smith⁵ (Augustine Jaquelin⁴, Augustine³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Augustine Jaquelin Smith and Susanna Taylor, his wife, b. July 16, 1806, at West Grove, near Alexandria. Married (Nov. 4, 1828) Wiley Roy Mason, son of Col. Enoch Mason, of Stafford County, and Lucy Wiley Roy, all of whom appear in Hayden's Genealogy, p. 159. Col. Enoch Mason was son of John Mason and

Mary Nelson of Stafford County, Va., and was married in that county in 1747. (Marson Family, Volume II, Chapter XVII.)

Issue:

202. I. Anna Augusta Rose Mason⁶. Married Gen'l Dabney Maury, a distinguished soldier in C. S. A., and, like his wife, of Huguenot ancestry.
203. II. Margaret Boyd Mason⁶. Married Arthur Bernard, of Fredericksburg, Va. She lived only a year after her marriage, and the little girl, M. B. B., died a few days after her birth.
204. III. W'm. Roy Mason⁶. Married Susan Thornton, of Fredericksburg, Va. Married, second, Miss Baccus.
205. IV. Monimia Mason⁶. Married Maj. Gen'l Fields, an officer of distinction in the C. S. A.
206. V. Cornelia Mason⁶. Married John Stevenson, of Frederick County, Va., a wealthy farmer.
207. VI. Augusta Mason⁶. Married Col. Collins, C. S. A., who lost his life at the battle of the Wilderness.
208. VII. Enoch Wellford Mason⁶, C. S. A.; served on Gen'l Field's staff. Married (Nov. 25, 1868) Belle Simpson.
209. VIII. Julian Jaquelin Mason⁶. Married Elizabeth Freeland, of Baltimore. He served through the entire war on Gen'l Field's staff, with only one leg.
210. IX. Henry A. Mason⁶, travels in the south nearly all the time. Address, care Hancock Bros., Lynchburg, Va.

V. David Boyd Smith⁵ (Augustine Jaquelin⁴, Augustine³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), son of Augustine Jaquelin Smith and Susanna Taylor, his wife, b. July 8, 1808. Married Harriet Daingerfield, of Alexandria, Va. Issue:

211. I. Daughter ——— Smith⁶. Married Mr. Knox, merchant of Alexandria, Va.
212. II. Lillie Smith⁶.
213. III. Rebecca Smith⁶.
214. IV. Harriet Smith⁶.

215. V. Boyd M. Smith⁶. Living in Washington, D. C. He has in his possession the original Shooter's Hill Bible.

V. Jane Allen Smith⁵ (Augustine Jaquelin⁴, Augustine³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Augustine Jaquelin Smith and Susanna Taylor, his wife, b. March 22, 1812. Married (Dec. 23, 1831) Dr. Alexander Mason, a brother of Wiley Roy Mason. Issue:

216. I. Dr. Augustine Smith Mason⁶. Married Mary M. Eliason.
217. II. Lucy Roy Mason⁶. Married Lewis N. Webb, of Richmond, Va. Issue:
218. I. Jane Webb⁷.
219. II. Isabella Webb⁷.
220. III. Lewis N. Webb⁷, d. about five years old.
221. III. Bettie Mason⁶. Married Gen. Alexander, of Georgia, Chief of Artillery on staff of Gen'l Robt. E. Lee, C. S. A.
222. IV. Jane Allen Mason⁶. Married Major Gibbs, son of Dr. Robert Gibbs, of Columbia, South Carolina.
223. V. Alexander Hamilton Mason⁶. Married Mrs. Compton.
224. VI. John Gerard Mason⁶. Married, first, Mary (Pink) Boteler, of Shepherdstown; second, Roberts. No issue. Miss Boteler was daughter of Mrs. Andrews, formerly Mrs. Henry Boteler, brother of Hon. Alex. R. Boteler, quite a distinguished member of Congress. Her second husband was Rev. C. W. Andrews, D. D., rector of Episcopal Church, of Shepherdstown, Jefferson Co., W. Va. Mrs. Andrews was a daughter of Jacob Morgan, of "Falls Spring" estate, Jefferson Co., W. Va.
225. VII. William Taylor Mason⁶, served on Gen'l Field's staff in Civil War. Lieutenant in C. S. A.; d. 1867 in New Orleans of yellow fever, unmarried.
226. VIII. Ellen McGee Mason⁶, d. unmarried, and is buried in Fredericksburg, Va.

V. William Taylor Smith⁵ (Augustine Jaquelin⁴, Augustine³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), son

of Augustine Jaquelin Smith and Susanna Taylor, his wife, b. August 29, 1815; d. February 4, 1875. Married Columbia Turner, b. January 16, 1819; d. September 27, 1890. He resigned from the United States Navy and joined the Confederate States Army.

William Taylor Smith and Columbia Turner, his wife, had issue:

227. I. William Augustine Smith^e, b. Sept. 17, 1840. Married (Nov. 30, 1869) Harriet Field Robb; he d. March 8, 1905.
228. II. Caroline A. Smith^e, b. Jan. 3, 1844. Married (Sept. 18, 1867), her first cousin, Richard Turner, of King George Co., Va. Issue:
 - I. Vivian Turner^r, of Port Conway P. O., King George Co., Va.
229. III. Albert T. Smith^e, b. Feb. 8, 1850; d. May 23, 1883. Married (Oct. 27, 1877) A. V. Dickinson. Issue:
 - I. Minnie G. Smith^r.
 - II. William T. Smith^r.
230. IV. Harold Smith^e, b. Sept. 4, 1852; d. Jan. 9, 1854.
 - V. Vivian P. Smith^e, b. Nov. 12, 1854; d. July 27, 1856.
231. VI. Edward Jaquelin Smith^e, b. Feb. 11, 1857. Married (May 27, 1880) Lucy Wiley Mason.
232. VII. Allen Smith^e, b. Aug. 12, 1858. Married (Oct. 29, 1889) Cornelia Lee Stuart. Issue:
 233. I. Rosalie Stuart Smith^r, b. Feb. 9, 1891.
 234. II. Columbia Turner Smith^r, b. Sept. 23, 1893.
 235. III. Laura Stuart Smith^r, b. May 17, 1898.
236. VIII. Columbia Turner Smith^e, b. Dec. 24, 1860; d. March 3, 1902. Married (Dec. 15, 1884) Mr. Buckey. Issue:
 237. I. Alice Tayloe Buckey^r.

V. Martha Jaquelin Rootes⁵ (Thos. R. R.⁴, Thos. R. R.³ (married Martha Jaquelin Smith³), Mary Jaquelin², Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Thomas Reade Rootes and Sarah Rynge Battaile, his wife. Married, first (May 8, 1810) Howell Cobb, of Georgia. He brought his bride to Athens and died a few years after he was married, leaving a young and childless widow. He was captain

U. S. Army and member of Congress, b. August 3, 1772; d. May 26, 1818. Martha Jaquelin Cobb married, second (September 10, 1819), Dr. Henry Jackson, b. in England and came to this country when quite a lad. He devoted his life to study, and when quite a young man became famous throughout Georgia and wherever known for his learning and attainments. He founded the State University at Athens, Ga., and filled the chair of Natural Sciences in that University through a long term of years, until his death. When Mr. Crawford of Georgia was appointed Minister to France, Professor Henry Jackson, then a young man, accompanied him as secretary of Legation. While in Paris he made the acquaintance of Madame de Stael, and a friendship rapidly sprang up between them. Upon Prof. Jackson's return to this country a correspondence was maintained between himself and this world-famed lady for several years, and her letters are carefully preserved and are among the family's most valuable heirlooms.

Mr. and Mrs. Jackson had issue:

- 238. I. Henry Rootes Jackson^{6,*} of Athens, Ga. Married Cornelia Davenport, of Savannah, a lady of Scotch extraction.
- 239. II. Martha Jackson⁶. Married Col. F. H. Erwin.
- 240. III. Sarah Jackson⁶. Married Oliver H. Prince.

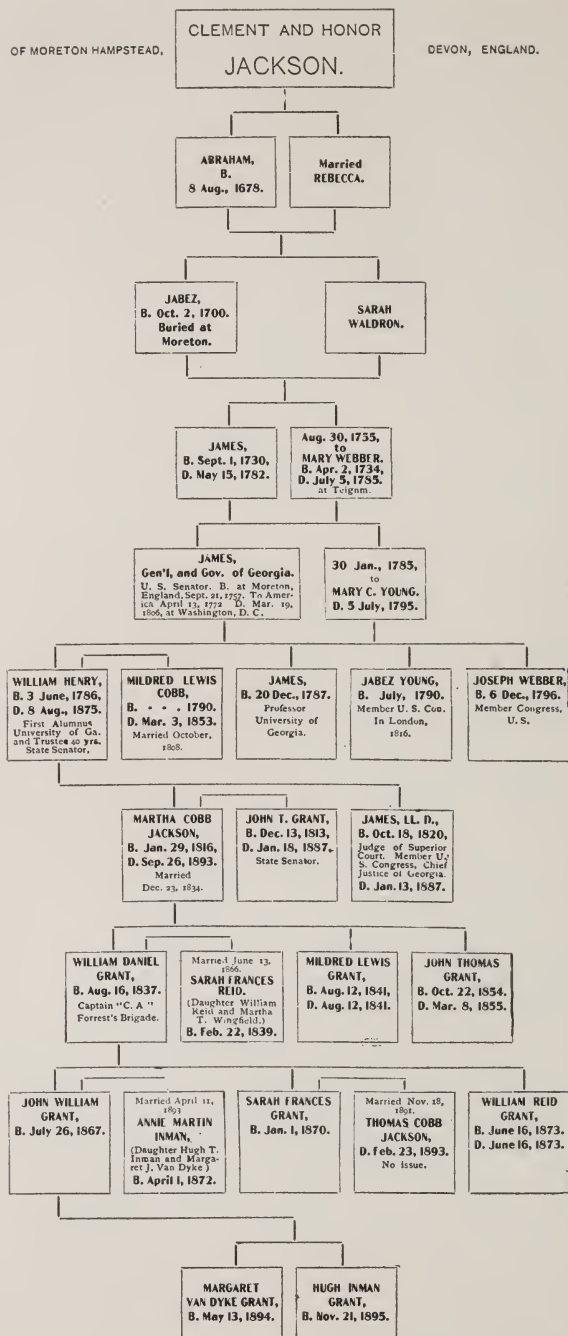
I am indebted to Mr. John W. Grant, of Atlanta, Ga., for the following chart:

*NOTE.—Prof. Henry Jackson's elder brother, James Jackson, became Governor of Georgia and gave to the State one of the most brilliant administrations it has ever known. After filling many offices, Gov. Jackson died, while United States Senator from Georgia.

Gov. Jackson left two children, a son and a daughter. The son became eminent in Georgia as a lawyer, and for a long term of years was the Chief Justice of the Supreme Court. He died January 13, 1887, leaving four living daughters: Minnie, now Mrs. Scrutchen; Miss Ada Jackson, Mary Jackson, and Mattie Jackson, married Mr. Slaton. Gov. Jackson's daughter, Patience Jackson, married Col. John T. Grant, a very wealthy and prominent citizen of Monroe County. Of that marriage there are but two descendants alive: Sallie Fannie Grant, married Mr. Slaton; and John W. Grant. Both reside in Atlanta, Ga. Col. Grant, at the cost of considerable trouble and expense, has had prepared an elaborate family tree of the Grant and Jackson families.

OF MORETON HAMPSTEAD,

DEVON, ENGLAND.



V. Thomas Reade Rootes⁵ (Thos. R. R.⁴, Thos. R. R. (married Martha Jaquelin Smith³), Mary Jaquelin², Edward Jaquelin¹), son of Thomas Reade Rootes and Sarah Ryng Battaile, his wife; b. January 18, 1785; d. November 2, 1820. He was educated in Edinburgh, and was a lawyer. Married (April 23, 1807) Anna French, b. April 1, 1791; d. Jefferson City, Mo., May 8, 1871, third daughter of Dr. George French, of Spottsylvania County, Va.

Thomas Reade Rootes and Anna French, his wife, had issue:

- 241. I. Anna French Rootes⁶, b. Jan. 27, 1808; d. 1839.
Married (Fredericksburg, Va., Dec. 11, 1839)
William Garrett Minor. Issue:
- 242. I. Butler Minor⁷. Married in San Francisco. Issue:
- 243. I. Butler Minor⁸.
- 244. II. Mann Page Minor⁸, b. Nov. 1848, of San Francisco;
unmarried, 1894.
- 245. II. Thomas Reade Rootes⁶, b. Dec. 10, 1809.
- 246. III. George French Rootes⁶, b. March 17, 1812.
- 247. IV. Edwin Smith Rootes⁶, b. March 15, 1814; d. Sept.
21, 1820.
- 248. V. James Rootes⁶, b. Oct. 25, 1817; d. unmarried.
- 249. VI. Lawrence Jaquelin Rootes⁶.

V. Sarah Robinson Rootes⁵ (Thos. R. R.⁴, Thos. R. R. (married Martha Jaquelin Smith³), Mary Jaquelin², Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Thomas Reade Rootes and Sarah Ryng Battaile, his wife; b. September 20, 1792; d. July 23, 1866. Married (April 11, 1812) Col. John Addison Cobb, b. January 5, 1783; d. November 21, 1855.

Mr. and Mrs. Cobb had issue:

- 250. I. Gen'l Howell Cobb⁶, b. Sept. 7, 1815; d. Oct. 9,
1868. Married Mary Ann Lamar, b. April 28,
1818; d. Nov. 27, 1886.
- 251. II. Laura Battaile Cobb⁶, b. March 12, 1818; d. Oct.
16, 1888. Married Prof. Williams Rutherford,
b. Sept. 3, 1818; d. August 21, 1896.
- 252. III. Mildred Lewis Cobb⁶. Married Col. Luther J.
Glenn, b. 1818; d. 1886.
- 253. IV. Gen'l Thomas Reade Rootes Cobb⁶, b. April 10,
1823. Married Marian Lumpkin.

254. V. Major John Boswell Cebb⁶, b. Feb. 3, 1826; d. Nov. 21, 1893. Married, first (Sept. 22, 1871) Mary Athena Lamar; d. 1861; second, Mrs. Alice Rebecca Leak, née Culler, b. May 4, 1844.
255. VI. Mary Willis Cobb⁶. Married, first, Col. F. H. Erwin; d. 1859; second, Dr. John M. Johnson; d. 1886.
256. VII. Sarah Martha Cobb⁶. Married Major John Charles Whitner.

COBB FAMILY.

It appears from various authentic records that Samuel, John and Edmund Cobbs (brothers) lived in Goochland County, Va., prior to the Revolution. The former married. Mary, daughter of Colonel Robert Lewis, and was father of Robert Cobbs, who was a captain in the Revolutionary army from Virginia, and received land bounty for his services. He has descendants in Georgia. John Cobbs removed from Goochland to Georgia prior to 1784, as in the Goochland tax list for that year appears the entry, "John Cobbs (Georgia), 22 slaves, 38 cattle, 10 horses."

John Cobbs or Cobb (to which form the name was changed) married Mildred, daughter of Howell Lewis, of Granville County, North Carolina, son of Charles Lewis, of "The Bird," Goochland Co., Va., and was the father of John Addison and Howell Cobb, named above. The three brothers first named had an uncle, Thomas Cobb, who also removed to Georgia and was ancestor of Thomas W. Cobb, United States Senator from that State.

John Cobb and Mildred Lewis had issue:

- I. Howell Cobb. Married Martha Jaquelin Rootes.
- II. Mary Willis Cobb. Married Robert W. Flournoy.
- III. Susannah Cobb. Married Chesley Bostwick.
- IV. Henry Willis Cobb. Married O. D. Bugg.
- V. John Addison Cobb. Married Sarabin Robinson Rootes.
- VI. Mildred Lewis Cobb. Married William H. Jackson.
- V. Edward Jaquelin Smith Rootes⁵ (Thos. R. R.⁴, Thos. R. R. (married Martha Jaquelin Smith³), Mary Jaquelin², Edward Jaquelin¹), son of Thomas Reade Rootes and Sarah Ryng Battaile.

his wife; b. January 27, 1804; d. July 20, 1840. Married Emily, daughter of Thomas Robins, of Gloucester Co. They had issue:

257. I. Thomas R. Rootes⁶.

258. II. Sarah A. Rootes⁶. Married E. J. Thruston, of Gloucester Co., Va.

V. Serena Ryng Rootes⁵ (Thos. R. R.⁴, Thos. R. R. (married Martha Jaquelin Smith³), Mary Jaquelin², Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Thomas Reade Rootes and Sarah Ryng Battaile, his wife; b. October 5, 1802; d. 1889. Married (August 5, 1828) Henry Clinton Lea, of Georgia, who removed to Alabama. Issue:

259. I. Lucy Lea⁶. Married Dr. J. N. Langhorne.

260. II. Col. Sumter Lea⁶, a prominent lawyer of Birmingham, Ala.

261. III. Henry C. Lea⁶. Married Bettie Mosely.

262. IV. Martha Lea⁶. Married James A. Harwood.

263. V. Mary Willis Lea⁶. Married B. F. Harwood.

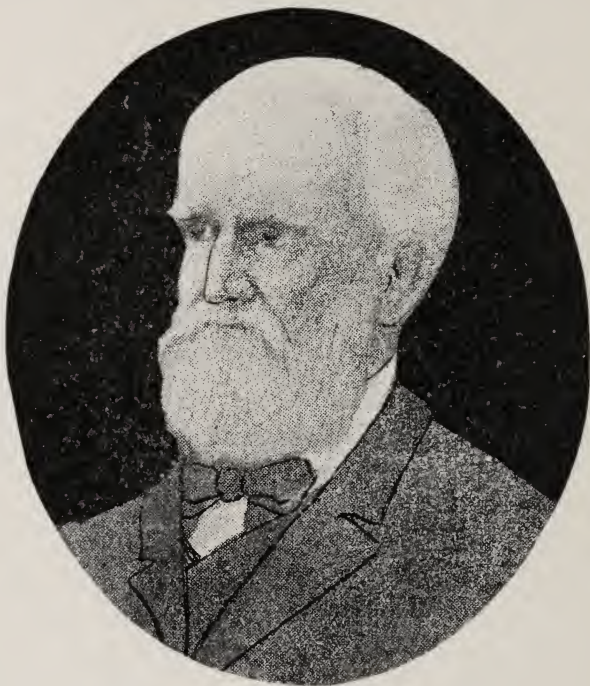
V. Thomas Gregory Smith Dabney^c (Sarah Smith⁴, Mary Smith³ (married Rev. Thomas Smith), Mary Jaquelin², Edward Jaquelin¹), fourth child of Benjamin Dabney, and oldest child of same and his second wife, Sarah Smith.

The following sketch of Thomas Smith G. Dabney is compiled from "Memorials of a Southern Planter," a life of her father written by Mrs. Dabney Smedes:

Thomas Smith Gregory Dabney was born at Bellevue, his father's seat, on the Pamunky River, in King and Queen County, Va., on the 4th day of January, 1798. His father died when he was only eight years of age, and when nine years old he was placed under the care of his uncle, Dr. John Augustus Smith, then residing in New York, together with his younger brother, Augustine, and the two boys were placed by their uncle at a boarding school in Elizabeth, New Jersey. Thomas did not remain there long, but was taken into the house of his uncle in New York, and sent to a day school. Being too fond of play, his uncle, to punish him, placed him at a printer's to learn that occupation, and he there printed a Bible before he came to the conclusion that studying was pleasanter than printing, and begged to be allowed to return to his studies. While living with his uncle, he learned enough surgery to be of lasting benefit to him afterwards.

When the War of 1812 commenced, and an attack was threatened by the British at Old Point Comfort, his mother's overseer was drafted, and as his going would have been a very serious loss to her, Thomas, who was then at home, and only fourteen years of age, was allowed to go in his place, at

which he was much delighted. His mother gave him a lame horse to ride, saying that a lame horse was good enough to advance on, but would not do for a retreat; but he had no chance to show his powers, for at the end of three weeks it was evident that the danger was passed and he returned home. He and his brother, Augustine, were then sent to William and Mary College, their uncle, Dr. J. A. Smith, being at that time the President, but Thomas remained there but a short time, being called to take charge of "Elmington," the family seat. His mother had married Col. William H. Macon, and moved to his home at Mount Prospect, in Kent County, Va.



THOMAS SMITH GREGORY DABNEY

Thomas, at the age of twenty-two, June 6, 1820, married Mary Adelaide Tyler, daughter of Chancellor Samuel Tyler, of Williamsburg, Va. There was but one Chancellor of Virginia at that time, and the position implied eminence as a lawyer, and integrity as a man, and both of these he possessed in an eminent degree. Mrs. Dabney lived only three years. She died leaving two children.

Three years after the death of his first wife, he married a second time, Sophia Hill, a daughter of Charles Hill, of King and Queen County, on the 22d day of June, 1826. Here in his beautiful home, "Elmington," on the banks of the North River, Gloucester County, he passed nine years, keeping open house and dispensing hospitality to all around.

In 1835 he moved to Mississippi. He purchased in Hinds County in that State 4,000 acres of land, to which he removed with his family and other relatives and friends, all of whom settled near him in Mississippi. Here he became a successful cotton planter on a large scale, and created a model plantation and a model house which he named "Burleigh," and here he passed very many years, varying it with a summer every year at Pass Christian, where he bought a house for the purpose. Here in Mississippi most of his remaining children were born.

In 1853 he lost his oldest son, Charles, of yellow fever (contracted at Pass Christian), a highly gifted and promising young man of twenty-two years, who had just graduated at the law school at Harvard University. This was a great blow to him, but a greater one to his beloved wife, who never recovered from it. She died in 1861, just as the Civil War commenced and the State seceded. Mr. Dabney was an old line Whig; but when secession became inevitable he cast his lot with his adopted State and went with it. Three of his sons, the youngest only fourteen years old, shouldered their muskets, joined the Confederate army, and served through the war; and all lived to come back again after it was finished. At the fall of Vicksburg the Northern army overran Mr. Dabney's plantation, pillaging and destroying, and the family had to leave it, going first to Mobile, and afterwards to Macon, Georgia, where they remained until the war was over.

In the autumn of 1864 they moved back to "Burleigh," having been refugees from it for a year and a half. Mr. Dabney set himself to work to repair his shattered fortunes, but reverses overtook him again, and in 1882, he was obliged to leave his beloved "Burleigh" forever, and move to Baltimore, where he spent the remaining days of his life.

He died very suddenly, and without any warning, March 1, 1885, universally mourned, not only by his children and grandchildren, who idolized him, but by every one who knew him.

The following obituary from *New Orleans Daily Item* of March 5, 1885, was taken from "Sketch of the Dabneys of Virginia":

The death is announced, at his residence in Baltimore, of Colonel Thomas Smith G. Dabney, long one of the most distinguished citizens and cotton-planters of Mississippi. Colonel Dabney had reached the venerable age of eighty-seven, and his death was peaceful, as becomes that of a man who leaves behind him only the most honorable memories of a life worthily and usefully spent.

A Virginian by birth—he was born in Gloucester County, in that State—he was the descendant, both through his paternal and maternal line, from ancestors who were prominent figures in the ranks of the cultured and the affluent society of Colonial Virginia. From them he inherited those virtues, some of them Spartan in their simplicity, which emphasized his character; for inflexible as he was in will and purpose, all who knew him—and his circle of acquaintances were wide indeed—recognized in him a touching faith in his fellow man, which beautified and gilded, as it were, those

verile traits which marked him as a man in ten thousand. It is rare indeed that there are united in one man those delicately blended characteristics of gentleness, and an iron will, which were so specially the features of Colonel Dabney's nature; and if he was at times deceived in his trust, it did not lessen his faith in the honesty and goodness of man.

Colonel Dabney removed many years ago from Virginia to Mississippi, and settled in Hinds County, where, having purchased land, he commenced the cultivation of cotton on an extensive scale. He formed one of a small colony of Virginia settlers, who about the same time also removed to that county and established themselves there as cotton planters. This colony brought with them, to the comparatively new country of that part of Mississippi, the elegance and hospitality of the Old Dominion, in whose highest schools of dignity and social worth they had been reared.

At "Burleigh"—as Col. Dabney named his plantation, about nine miles from Raymond, after Queen Elizabeth's astute minister—the old time courtesy of Virginia, the unaffected ease and liberal spirit of welcome reigned supreme. Its hospitable doors were always opened to the friends of its large-hearted owner, and in the society of those friends and of his neighbors, of a devoted and amiable wife, and of a large family of children—most of whom survive to revere their father's memory—this exemplary Virginian of the old school—a school which now, alas! numbers but few surviving adepts—passed his days for nearly two generations in the lap of prosperity.

Colonel Dabney possessed many friends and acquaintances in this city, especially before the war. During the summer season it was his wont to seek the shores of the Mississippi Sound with his family; and to Pass Christian, where he owned a handsome residence, he transferred for a time, annually, that genial hospitality which he had brought to "Burleigh" from the home of his fathers in Virginia.

A man of culture and liberal education, of liberal impulses and warm-heartedness, which grew cold only at any suggestion that might have affected his innate pride and his dignity, he was one whom men loved and respected, whose word was his bond, and who, dying without reproach in the face of the world, has left behind him a name to which his children and his descendants may look back with pride, and upon which all good men may pattern.

Issue by first marriage:

- 264. I. Benjamin A. Dabney⁶, d. at the age of nine years.
- 265. II. Samuel Tyler Dabney⁶, d. in infancy.

Issue by second marriage:

- 266. III. Charles Dabney⁶, b. March 27, 1827; d. nine months old.
- 267. IV. Thomas Dabney⁶, b. Dec. 25, 1828; d. July 15, 1838.

268. V. James Dabney^c, b. —; d. July 9, 1838.
 269. VI. Charles (second) Dabney^c, b. —; d. Sept. 28, 1838, of yellow fever.
 270. VII. Virginius Dabney^c, b. at Elmington, Feb. 15, 1835.
 271. VIII. Edward Dabney^c, b. 1836 at Burleigh; living in New York, 1887.
 272. IX. Sarah Dabney^c, b. Nov. 4, 1838. Married John R. Eggleston, living (1906) in Raymond, Miss.

The late Thomas S. G. Dabney, writing of his son-in-law, Mr. John R. Eggleston, who was in the Confederate Navy during the Civil War, and a lieutenant on board the "Merrimac," when she destroyed the "Congress" frigate, after Admiral Buchanan had been wounded, and the "Merrimac" was in command of Lieutenant Catesby A. Jones, says:

My son-in-law was in command of the red-hot battery, and when Commodore Jones ran under the stern of the "Congress," then aground, he ordered Lieutenant Eggleston to do his duty; this meant but one thing, and made his blood run cold. He looked in and saw his old messmates, with whom he had had many a frolic, and whom he was now called upon inexorably to slay. He gave the word and they were in fragments; the ship was set on fire and burned to the water's edge with her dead and wounded. What a war!

273. X. Susan D. Dabney^c, b. at Burleigh. Married Rev. Lyell Smedes, of Raleigh, N. C., at Burleigh. He d. eleven weeks after, at Sewance, Tenn. The story of Mr. Dabney's life is told in a book written and published, in 1887, by his daughter, Mrs. Susan Dabney Smedes. It is called, "Memorials of a Southern Planter," and is a very simple, unadorned history, but the charm of the book is profound and shows Thomas S. G. Dabney to have been a man of such heroic courage, such remarkable endowments and such peculiar sanctity as to almost consecrate as holy ground any spot which he might call home. A copy of the book was sent to Mr. Gladstone, in England, who read it with such interest that he at once wrote to the author a personal letter, in which he says of Mr. Dabney that he found in him "one of the very noblest of human characters,"

and his enthusiasm was so aroused that he continued, "I am very desirous that the Old World should have the benefit of this work. I now ask your permission (if you will send it by telegram, Gladstone, Hawarden, England, proceed, will suffice) to publish it in England." Higher compliment from a higher source than this could scarcely be desired by any writer of the present day.

274. XI. Sophia D. Dabney⁶, b. at Burleigh, 1842. Married William Thurmond. Issue:

275. I. Sophia Dabney Thurmond⁷.

276. XII. Benjamin Dabney⁶, b. —, lived only eight days.

277. XIII. Emmeline Dabney⁶, b. at Burleigh, 1844. Married Benjamin H. Greene, civil engineer. Issue:

278. I. Thomas Greene⁷.

279. II. Emmeline Greene⁷.

280. III. Sophia Greene⁷.

281. XIV. Dr. Benjamin Dabney⁶, b. at Burleigh, Nov. 4, 1846. Married Virginia Carraway. Issue:

282. I. Benjamin Dabney⁷.

283. II. Charles Dabney⁷.

284. III. Ward Dabney⁷.

285. IV. Edward Dabney⁷.

286. V. Virginia Dabney⁷.

287. XV. Ida Dabney⁶, b. at Burleigh, 1848.

288. XVI. Thomas S. Dabney⁶, b. at Burleigh, May, 1850. Married Ida May Erving.

289. XVII. Lelia Dabney⁶, b. at Burleigh, 1852.

290. XVIII. Rosalie Dabney⁶, b. at Burleigh, 1854; d. aged two months.

V. Philip Augustine Lee Dabney⁵ (Sarah Smith⁴, Mary Smith³ (married Rev. Thomas Smith), Mary Jaquelin², Edward Jaquelin¹), son of Benjamin Dabney and his second wife, Sarah Smith; b. March 4, 1800; d. 1878. Married, first, Ann Robinson. No issue.

Judge Dabney moved from Virginia to Mississippi with his brother, Thomas, in 1836. In 1878, he again moved from Mississippi to California with his wife and two daughters, and there died at the age of seventy-nine years, of apoplexy.

Mr. P. A. L. Dabney was a boy at school in Elizabeth, New Jersey, and afterwards was educated at William and Mary College. He married, second, Miss Elizabeth Osborne Smith, of Snowden, near Fredericksburg, Va., b. 1810. She was still living March 14, 1905, with her daughter, Mrs. Porter, at Santa Rosa, California. (I have not heard from Mrs. Porter since.) He established himself in Gloucester Co., Va., some miles back from his brother Thomas, where he remained until he removed to Mississippi. He established himself at Raymond, Miss., nine miles from his brother Thomas, at "Burleigh," and soon obtained a great reputation as a lawyer, and was for eight years Judge of the Probate Court of Hinds Co., Miss. He was distinguished for the same hospitality and lavish generosity of his brother Thomas.

Issue by second marriage:

291. I. Frederick Yeamans Dabney⁶. Married Agatha Moncure.

292. II. Thomas Gregory Dabney⁶. Married Fanny Bowman.

293. III. Marye Dabney⁶. Married Elizabeth Marshall. He was a lawyer living in Mississippi. Issue:

294. I. Susan Dabney⁷.

295. IV. John Davis Dabney⁶. Married, first, Virginia Meade. She d. leaving no issue; second, Virginia Grant. He was a physician in Mississippi. Issue:

296. I. John Dabney⁷.

297. II. John Dabney⁷.

298. III. Marye Dabney⁷.

299. IV. Malcolm Dabney⁷.

300. V. Anne Robinson Dabney⁶, unmarried.

301. VI. Elizabeth Dabney⁶. Married Judge W. W. Porter.

302. VII. Martha Chamberlayne Dabney⁶, unmarried.

303. VIII. Mary Smith Dabney⁶. Married William Ware.

304. IX. Letitia Dabney⁶. Married T. Marshall Miller.

V. Martha Burwell Dabney⁵ (Sarah Smith⁴, Mary Smith³ (married Rev. Thomas Smith), Mary Jaquelin², Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Benjamin Dabney and Sarah Smith, his second wife; b. September 15, 1802. Married (April 11, 1820) Dr. Lewis W. Chamberlayne. He was a lineal descendant of John Hampden.

They had thirteen children, of whom four only reached majority. Mr. and Mrs. Chamberlayne had issue:

- I. Edward Pye Chamberlayne⁶, b. Jan. 21 1821; d. 1877.
- II. Hartwell Macon Camberlayne⁶, d. 1905. Married (1868) Elmina McDearmon, d. 1894. Issue:
 - I. Wm. Nelson Chamberlayne⁷, d. in early manhood.
 - II. Thomas Chamberlayne⁷, d. in early manhood.
- III. Gallandet Chamberlayne⁷.
- IV. Edward Pye Chamberlayne⁷. Married Fanny ——. Issue:
 - I. ——— Chamberlayne⁸.
 - V. Lewis Webb Chamberlayne⁷.
- VI. Sally Dabney Chamberlayne⁷. Married Walter Davis, of Staunton. Issue:
 - I. Hartwell Macon Davis⁸.
 - II. Rebecca Davis⁸.
- III. John Hampden Chamberlayne⁶, b. June 2, 1838; d. Feb. 18, 1882. Married (Oct. 15, 1873) Mary Walker Gibson. She d. 1905. Issue:
 - I. Martha Chamberlayne⁷, b. July 3, 1874. Married (1893) Edward Pleasant Valentine. Issue:
 - I. Martha Chamberlayne Valentine⁸, b. 1895.
 - II. Ann Pleasants Valentine⁸, b. 1898.
 - II. Lucy Chamberlayne⁷, b. July 9, 1875. Married Richard C. Scott. Issue:
 - I. John Hampden Scott⁸, b. 1903; d. 1904.
 - II. Churchill Gibson Scott⁸, b. Feb. 1, 1905.
- III. Churchill Gibson Chamberlayne⁷, b. Dec. 23, 1876.
- IV. John Hampden Chamberlayne⁷, b. Jan. 30, 1878.
- V. Lewis Chamberlayne⁷, b. June 3, 1879.
- VI. Bessie Chamberlayne⁷, b. Aug. 8, 1880.
- IV. Parke C. Chamberlayne⁶. Married George Bagby, the humorist.
- V. John Smith Bull Davison⁵ (William Davison⁴ (married Martha Maria Smith⁴), Gen'l John Smith³, Mary Jaquelin², Edward Jaquelin¹), eldest son of Major William Davison and Martha Maria Smith, his wife; b. July 2, 1802, he attended Winchester Academy, and was prepared for college by its scholarly headmaster,

Mr. John Bruce. At nineteen he entered William and Mary College. The second year he was called home by the death of his father, when the care of the family devolved upon him, as the eldest child, and compelled him to remain at home. He entered the law school of Judges Tucker and Holmes, at Winchester, and was licensed to practice law in 1823. In 1826, Mr. Davison married, and three years later removed to his farm on the North Branch of the Shenandoah River and named it "The Forest." This farm consisted of about one thousand acres of land, given to his wife by her father, Maj. Isaac Hite, at the time of her marriage, and was part of the original tract, called "Yost-Hite's Grant," which was taken up by Hite in 1831.

Mr. Davison was Justice of the Peace from 1829 to 1874, excepting during the Civil War, when there was neither law nor magistrate. When quite a young man he became senior magistrate (they rank according to the length of time they have been in office), hence his sobriquet of the "Old Squire," given him throughout the country, up to the time of his death. In this connection I would mention the fact that until the Civil War in Virginia, magistrates were not elected by the people, but appointed by the county court. They were selected from the most intelligent and reliable men in the community and gave their services gratuitously. If they knew nothing of law, they were expected to inform themselves sufficiently to enable them to render a proper verdict. When these justices faithfully and wisely performed their self-imposed duties, they became much beloved, and among the plain folk their decisions were accepted without question. In a way the office was patriarchal, and the tie between the magistrate and the people became very strong. Mr. Davison was High Sheriff two terms, embracing the years from 1849 to 1851. He represented Frederick County in the Legislature in 1836-37, when Clarke and Warren counties were cut from it; afterward he represented Warren County in the Legislature in the years 1842-43 and 1866-67. (See State and County Records.)

Mr. Davison drew the plan for St. Thomas' Protestant Episcopal Chapel, in Middletown, Va.; was its liberal supporter, and member of its vestry from the time it was formed to his death in 1874. He was a man living up to the highest standard of duty and notably a friend in weal or woe. He was always a student and possessed

rare conversational powers, a little haughty, but always graceful and courteous, a splendid type of "ye gentleman of ye olden times." In politics he was a Jeffersonian Democrat. His wife was Mary Eltinge Hite, daughter of Major Isaac Hite, of Belle Grove, and Anne Tunstall Maury.

Mr. J. S. B. Davison and Mary E. Hite, his wife, had issue:

305. I. Anna Maria Davison⁶, b. Oct. 16, 1827.
306. II. Sally Jaquelin Davison⁶, b. Sept. 12, 1829.
307. III. Virginia Augusta Davison⁶, b. July 10, 1835; d. 1878.
308. IV. John Smith Davison⁶, b. October 10, 1837.
309. V. Louise Fontaine Davison⁶, b. October 10, 1829.
310. VI. Walker Maury Davison⁶, b. July 23, 1841; d. 1855.
311. VII. Bessie Bird Davison⁶, b. August 17, 1844.
312. VIII. Cornelia Hite Davison⁶, b. May 20, 1845; d. 1862.
313. IX. William Davison⁶, b. September 9, 1848.
314. X. Mary Eltinge Davison⁶, b. July 9, 1850.
315. XI. Alexander Jaquelin Davison⁶, b. July, 1852.

V. Edward Jaquelin Davison⁵ (William Davison—married Martha Maria Smith⁴—Gen'l John Smith³, Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), son of Major William Davison and Martha Maria Smith, his wife; b. at "Ambler Hill," 1804. Married (February 11, 1835) Eleanor Conway Baldwin, daughter of Dr. Cornelius Baldwin, and Nelly Conway, née Hite. They lived for several years at "Cedar Grove," then removed to Cole County, Missouri. Both d. in Jefferson City, leaving issue:

316. I. Eleanor Cornelia Davison⁶, b. 1836, in Va. Married (Dec. 5, 1855) H. M. Glandon.
317. IV. William Smith Davison⁶, b. Oct. 4, 1845, in Missouri.
318. V. Edmonia Louise Davison⁶, b. October 15, 1848, in Missouri; d. 1856, Athens, Greece, while under the care of her aunt, Miss Mary Briscoe Baldwin, of the Protestant Episcopal Church Mission to the Greeks, then conducted by the Rev. Mr. Hill. Two were omitted, viz.:
319. II. Mary Baldwin Davison, b. Nov. 30, 1837; d. Nov. 9, 1846.
320. III. Edward Jaquelin Davison, b. July 25, 1842; d. Jan. 1844.

321. V. Maria Louise Davison⁵ (William Davison—married Martha Maria Smith⁴—Gen. Jno. Smith³, Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), third child of Major William Davison and Martha Maria Smith, his wife; b. at "Ambler Hill," 1808, and was a woman of remarkable attainments, especially in music. Married (1829) Isaac Fontaine Hite, Sr., son of Major Isaac Hite, of Belle Grove, and Ann Tunstall Maury, his second wife. Only two of their eight children attained maturity, namely:

322. I. Anna Jaquelin Hite⁶, b. 1831.

323. II. Isaac Fontaine Hite⁶, Jr., b. 1841.

V. William Armstrong Davison⁵ (William Davison—married Martha Maria Smith⁴—Gen. Jno. Smith³, Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), fourth child of Major William Davison, and Martha Maria Smith, his wife; b. August 20, 1810; d. January 6, 1877. Graduated in medicine at the University of Pennsylvania, in 1834. He first located at Wheeling, W. Va., but in 1840 removed to Jefferson City, and was taken into partnership by his brother, Dr. Alexander McDonald Davison, who, although still under thirty, possessed the largest and most lucrative practice in the city. While in Wheeling, Dr. William A. Davison met and married (1836) Ann Alexander Caldwell, daughter of Judge Alexander Caldwell. They were married at the residence of the Judge, in Wheeling, Va. (now West Virginia). Ann A. Caldwell was b. June 4, 1813; d. November 26, 1899. Issue:

324. V. Alexander Caldwell Davison⁶, b. 1842.

325. II. Louise Hite Davison⁶, b. 1840.

326. III. Emma Washington Davison⁶, b. 1844.

327. IV. Jaquelin Smith Davison⁶, b. 1846. Married Mary Cannon, of Saline Co., Mo. No issue.

328. V. Ann Maria Davison⁶, b. 1848.

329. VI. William McDonald Davison⁶, b. 1850.

330. VII. Edward Halstead Davison⁶, b. 1852.

331. VII. Mary Matilda Davison⁶, b. 1854.

V. Alexander McDonald Davison⁵ (William Davison—married Martha Maria Smith⁴—Gen'l John Smith³, Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), youngest son and child of Major William Davison, and Martha Maria Smith, his wife; b. 1814, at "Ambler Hill," in Winchester, Va.; graduated at the Medical College, in Philadelphia, Pa., March, 1835, and located in Jef-

fereson City, Mo., January, 1836. Clever, handsome, debonair, strictly moral, with a will power that admitted no failure, he soon commanded the largest and most lucrative practice in the city. He was the first president of the first medical association in St. Louis, and did much to advance its interests. In 1840, he took his brother, Dr. William A. Davison, into partnership, and for many years they were the leading physicians and surgeons in the State. In 1849, Asiatic cholera scoured the city, and all the doctors left but the Doctors Davison. Dr. Alexander Davison allowed himself but one hour's sleep out of the twenty-four. He and his devoted colored man, Frank, attended hundreds of cases. The result of this strain was impaired health. The following year he retired from practice, excepting as consulting physician, and among the poor. The same year he purchased a thousand acres of land in Saline Co., Mo. Here he opened a model farm, and prospered every way until the Civil War. At its close, he returned to Jefferson City, in order to secure good educational advantages for his children. He declined to practice his profession, but was President of the First National Bank in that city, and served as Mayor two years. He was a devoted admirer and liberal supporter of the Protestant Episcopal Church. In his last illness his friend, Bishop Robinson, of Mo., attended him; he d. March, 1889.

Dr. Alexander McDonald Davison, b. 1814, married (1838) Matilda Madison Hite, daughter of Maj. Isaac Hite, of Belle Grove, and his second wife, Ann Tunstall, née Maury. They had issue:

332. I. Ann Maury Davison⁶, b. 1840. Married (1860) her stepmother's brother, Dr. Alexander Monroe Powell; she d. young, leaving one child:
333. 1. Donald Monroe Powell⁷, b. 1841; d. in Collinsville, Ill.
334. II. John Smith Davison⁶, Jr., b. 1845; d. 1905, unmarried.
335. III. Cornelius Hite Davison⁶, b. 1848. When a bright, attractive boy of sixteen he became enthusiastic over the attractions of a soldier's life, and joined Shelby's Brigade. In their terrible march to Texas, when strong men succumbed to hunger and fatigue, the boy soldier sank under his privations and died at Myrtle Springs, Texas.

336. IV. William Armstrong Davison⁶, Jr., b. 1850. Graduated at St. Louis Medical College. Married (1865) Anna Nixon Kimbrough. They live in California and have no issue.
337. V. Louise Fontaine Davison⁶, b. 1853. Married (1875) Col. Mark Leavering, U. S. A., a widower with two children. Issue:
338. I. Alexander Davison Leavering⁷, b. 1876.
339. II. Mary Leavering⁷, now (1905) studying music in Italy.
340. III. Mark J. Leavering⁷, Jr.

Col. Leavering d. 1893. His widow resides at Great Falls, Montana.

Matilda Madison Hite, first wife of Dr. Alexander McDonald Davison, d. October, 1853, Saline Co., Mo. Two years later (1855) Dr. Davison married, second, Catherine Powell, daughter of Capt. Thomas Powell and Clarissa, née Chesley, of Kentucky. Issue:

341. VI. Livingston Edwards Davison⁶, b. 1856; d. 1901. Married his first cousin, Mattie L. Powell, daughter of Dr. Bruce Powell and Martha Hicks, in 1878. Issue:
342. I. Elise Powell Davison⁷.
343. II. Guy Davison⁷.
344. VII. Edward Jaquelin Davison⁶, b. 1867. Is living in Kansas City, Mo.
346. VIII. Kate Madison Davison⁶, b. 1861. Married (1880) Jesse Ward Henry, son of Judge W. Henry, late of the Supreme Bench of Missouri. Issue:
347. I. Donald Davison Henry⁷.
348. II. John Porter Henry⁷.
349. III. Jessie Powell Henry⁷.
Mr. and Mrs. Henry still own and occupy the beautiful old home of her father, Dr. A. McD. Davison.
350. IX. Margaret Chesley Davison⁶, b. 1863. Married (1884) Frank Obear, of St. Louis. Issue:
351. I. Adelaide Obear⁷.
352. II. Alexander Davison Obear⁷.

353. X. Maria Augusta Davison⁶. b. 1865. Married (1885) Henry C. Lambert, of Kansas City, Mo. Issue:
354. I. Henry C. Lambert⁷, Jr.
355. II. Mary Davison Lambert⁷.
356. XI. Sarah Emma Davison⁶. Married (1895) John M. Nuckols, a leading newspaper man in St. Louis. He d. 1898. Mrs. Nuckols lives in Jefferson City, and was one of the accomplished hostesses of the Missouri State Mansion at the Louisiana Purchase Exposition, at St. Louis, 1904. She is a brilliant musician and fluent German scholar.

V. Sarah Zane Mills⁵ (Eliza Barnwell Smith⁴ (married Robert Mills), Gen'l John Smith³, Mary Jaquelin², Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Eliza Barnwell Smith and Robert Mills, b. August 27, 1811; d. Longview, Texas, September 26, 1894. Married (May 16, 1835) John Evans, second son of Judge Richard Evans, of the Supreme Court of New Hampshire, and Ann Wendell Penhallen, of old Puritan stock. He was born in Portsmouth, New Hampshire, February 14, 1812, and was educated at Boudoin College, Mass; d. Washington, D. C., April 13, 1861. He took his degree of M. D. in the St. Louis Medical College and accompanied Dr. David Dale Owen, in the geological surveys of Wisconsin, Minnesota, Iowa, and Nebraska, in the capacity of physician, surgeon and geologist of the party. He attracted notice, both in the United States and Europe, by his discovery and description of a large deposit of fossil bones of extinct animals in the "Bad Lands," of Nebraska. He was afterwards commissioned by the United States Government to carry on the geological survey of Washington and Oregon, and was subsequently geologist of the Chiriqui Isthmus Exploring Expedition; at the time of his death he was preparing an elaborate and finely illustrated report of his survey of Washington and Oregon.

The following is one of many obituary notices of Dr. Evans:

We have just received the sad intelligence of the death in Washington City, early in the present month, of Dr. John Evans, a gentleman known for his kindly and urbane qualities to a very large circle of earnest friends and for his high scientific attainments to professional men throughout the world. Although the professional life of Dr. Evans does not include more

than twelve or fifteen years, he exhibited the possession of so accurate a judgment and so devoted an attachment for the advancement of the sciences, that the first associations of learned men, both in America and Europe, cheerfully conferred upon him the privileges of an equal among them and in many instances relied upon his judgment in solving some of the most difficult questions which demanded their attention.

Dr. Evans was a graduate of the St. Louis Medical College, and was first engaged as an assistant in the geological survey of Wisconsin, Minnesota, Iowa and Nebraska under Dr. David Dale Owen.

In this survey he first brought himself into the notice of scientific men by the discovery and partial description of a large deposit of fossil bones of extinct species of mammalia, previously undescribed, in what is called the Mauvaises Terres of Nebraska.

Dr. Evans' other duties in the party to which he was attached prevented him from giving the time necessary for a thorough and complete examination of the entire deposit, but the discovery he made was considered of such importance by the savants of Europe that a geologist of celebrity was immediately dispatched by them to examine the collections as well as the locality where they were made, and it brought him into such appreciation by the National Government that his services were immediately secured to carry on the geological survey of Washington and Oregon. It was while engaged in the preparation of an elaborate and learned report of the results of this survey that he was seized by his fatal illness. His last public service was as geologist of the Chiriqui Commission, and his discoveries of valuable mineral deposits there is well known to the public.

By his death the scientific world loses one of its most valuable gems and society a member beloved and respected by all who had the happiness of his acquaintance.

While conducting the survey of Oregon and Washington, Dr. Evans was fortunate in gaining the respect and friendship of the Indian tribes by his skill as a "medicine man," having been very successful in eradicating an epidemic of malignant smallpox which had been very fatal in one of the tribes.

John Evans and Sarah Zane Mills had issue:

- 357. I. Robert Mills Evans⁶, b. May 2, 1836; d. May 23, 1836.
- 358. II. Richard Joseph Evans⁶, b. July 14, 1837. Married (Feb. 4, 1861) Mary Anais Denise Lagarde, of Louisiana, daughter of John B. Lagarde, of France, and Athenais Dimitry, or New Orleans.
- 359. III. John Jaquelin Evans⁶, b. Nov. 29, 1848; d. Nov. 24, 1877, U. S. Navy, in wreck of U. S. Sloop of War, Huron, off Cape Hatteras, N. C. Married (Jan. 19, 1874) Isabel Livingston Blankman. She was the second daughter of Edward

Blankman, M. D., and Jane Crawford. (Mason Family, Volume II, Chapter XVII.)

360. IV. Virginia Mills Evans⁶, b. Oct. 18, 1849; now living in Hyattsville, Maryland.

V. Mary Powell Mills⁵ (Eliza Barnwell Smith¹ (married Robert Mills), John Smith³, Mary Jaquelin², Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Eliza Barnwell Smith and Robert Mills; b. January 11, 1816; d. July 15, 1894, New Orleans, La. Married (in Washington, D. C., April 25, 1835) Professor Alexander Dimitry, LL. D., third child of Andrew Dimitry and Marie Celeste Dracos, b. in New Orleans, February 6, 1805; d. New Orleans, La., January 30, 1883.

Professor A. Dimitry's early education was under his father's roof and was confined to competent private tutors, among them Mr. Nugent, a graduate of Dublin University. It was continued at New Orleans in the classical school on Bourbon Street, of which the late Rev. Dr. Hall, an Episcopal clergyman, was principal, and was completed at Georgetown College, Washington, D. C., whence he was graduated and which, in 1867, conferred upon him the degree of LL. D. After returning to New Orleans, he became the first editor of the English side of the *New Orleans Bee*. In 1848, Isaac Johnson, Governor of Louisiana, who was a zealous and ardent advocate and friend of a general public school system for the State, the Legislature having passed the laws necessary for the purpose, appointed Alexander Dimitry the first State Superintendent of Public Education. For some time Dimitry, who believed in the education of the masses, had written and lectured on the subject, and this brought him to the notice of the Governor for the place. To put the schools in practical operation, Dimitry visited the parishes, and the people welcomed him to their homes, villages and towns with rejoicings.

Dimitry served as State Superintendent from 1848 to 1851. He then proceeded to Washington, as an employee in the State Department. In the year 1859, President Buchanan appointed him United States Minister to Costa Rica and Nicaragua to settle diplomatic controversies, which threatened trouble. Dimitry was exceedingly popular in Central America, both personally and as the Minister of the United States. He spoke the language of their country fluently, and made appropriate speeches in Spanish

at the celebrations of their national holidays, showing he was well versed in the history and traditions of their country.

He arranged the Costa Rica question promptly, and was about to conclude a treaty with Nicaragua, though that country was very reluctant in the matter, when the secession of South Carolina came like a bolt out of a clear sky and was the beginning of the attempted dismemberment of the federal union. Of course this put an end to all negotiations.

When Louisiana passed the ordinance of secession, Dimitry cast his fortunes with her. He resigned his ministry, to the regret of President Lincoln and his cabinet, as expressed to him by Secretary Seward, on his return to Washington. His resignation involved not only the abandonment of a salary of \$12,000 a year, gold, but sure and rapid preferment to a responsible European embassy.

As soon as possible he made his way to Richmond, and during most of the war served as chief of the finance bureau of the Confederate States Postoffice Department, ranking as Assistant Postmaster General.

In 1849, while residing in New Orleans, Professor Dimitry possessed one of the choicest libraries owned by a private citizen. It comprised some ten thousand volumes, classical and standard works in all languages. It was ranged on shelves in two large rooms in the house. He lived on Casacalvo Street, third district, known as "Architect's Row." In its biographical account of him, Appleton's *Cyclopædia* says: "Prof. Dimitry was master of eleven languages, and his favorite study was philology. Previous to 1846 he had prepared a "History of English Proper Names," but the MSS. was destroyed by a fire which consumed the building in which it was kept.

As an orator in voice and manner Joseph Brewnan once described him as possessing the voice of a Danton, the fame of a Mirabeau, and the eye of a Burns, and when he died, James R. Randall, the poet, wrote of him:

The country has given birth to few men who could compare with Prof. Dimitry in talent, scholarship and accomplishment. He was a linguist and orator, and a master of composition. Men with not a hundredth part of his ability have risen in public life and made something of a display. There was something absent in the Professor's nature that meaner creatures possessed and utilized, and so his grand Grecian form and intellect pass away almost without sign.

He died in full communion with the old church in which he was baptized and was buried from the Church of the Immaculate Conception by the Jesuit fathers.

Prof. Alexander Dimitry and Mary Powell Mills, his wife, had issue:

361. I. John Bull Smith Dimitry⁶, b. Dec. 27, 1835; d. Sept. 6, 1901. Married (Feb. 7, 1871) Adeline Stuart.
362. II. Charles Patton Dimitry⁶, b. July 31, 1837; still living (Aug. 1906). Married (June 7, 1871) Nannie Elizabeth Johnston, of Alexandria, Va., b. April 19, 1841; d. Aug. 18, 1880.
363. III. Eliza Virginia Mills Dimitry⁶, b. Sept. 2, 1839; d. Sept. 22, 1891. Married (Dec. 31, 1856) Enoch Fenwich Ruth.
364. IV. Mary Elizabeth Lynn Dimitry⁶, b. Aug. 15, 1841; d. June 14, 1891. Married (Dec. 8, 1862) Colin McRae Selph, Esq., a lawyer of New Orleans.
365. V. Alexander Godgrand Dimitry⁶, b. Oct. 10, 1843; d. Sept. 19, 1864, in battle near Germantown, Maryland, Eighteenth Virginia Cavalry, C. S. A.
366. VI. Mathilde Fortier Dimitry⁶, b. Aug. 17, 1846. Married (July 31, 1873) William De Vere Miller, who d. in Colorado. Issue:
367. I. Mills Miller⁷, b. July 11, 1874.*
369. VII. Robert Mills Dimitry⁶, b. and d. Oct. 6, 1847.
370. VIII. Robert Andrea Dimitry⁶, b. Sept. 13, 1848; d. Oct. 19, 1904. Married (Feb. 7, 1894) Augusta Norflect, widow of Dr. James B. Mills, of Mississippi. No issue. Mr. Dimitry was the light-house keeper at Round Island on the coast of Mississippi Sound.
371. IX. Thomas Dabney Dimitry⁶, b. March 11, 1850. Married (Dec. 31, 1882) Anne Thérèse Snee, of Bayou Goula, La.

*No. 368 was omitted, wrong name being given.

372. X. Ernest Alexander Lagarde Dimitry⁶, b. Washington, D. C., May 5, 1857. Married (in New Orleans, Christ Protestant Episcopal Church, by Rev. D. Sessums, Bishop of Louisiana, June 20, 1906) Maude Lindsay Smith, of Jackson, Miss., daughter of the late Cotesworth Pinkney Smith, Chief Justice of the Supreme Court of Mississippi.

V. Elizabeth Augusta Smith⁵ (Augusta Charles⁴, Gen'l John Smith³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Col. Augustine Charles Smith and Elizabeth Dangerfield Magill, his wife; b. November 4, 1818; d. March 20, 1900. At eighteen, married (Sept. 27, 1838) Cornelius Baldwin Hite, son of Major Isaac Hite, of "Belle Grove," Frederick Co., Va., and Ann Tunstall Maury, his second wife. (Hite and Maury Families, Volume IV, Chapter XIII.) Cornelius B. Hite was b. February 21, 1818; d. November 24, 1841. He graduated at the University of Virginia, Charlottesville; afterwards studied law, graduated, and was licensed to practice. He was much interested in church and county affairs; was justice of the peace, and captain of a company of militia. It had always been customary at the annual drill of the county militia for each captain to treat his company to "a dram." This Captain Hite told his men he could not conscientiously do, but in lieu of the whiskey he invited the company to dinner at his lovely old homestead, "Belle Grove," each year. They came in a body and spent the day, and were feasted to the best the country afforded, but nothing to drink was offered but ice water, lemonade and coffee. Col. Hite soon became intensely popular, and a brilliant future was anticipated for him by all. But, unfortunately, while out gunning he was instantly killed by the accidental discharge of his own gun, when getting over a fence. Issue:

373. I. Isaac Fontaine Hite⁶, b. Dec. 26, 1839; d. in infancy.
374. II. Elizabeth Smith Hite⁶, b. January 25, 1841. Married (1858) Thomas Turner Fauntleroy.
375. III. Cornelius Baldwin Hite⁶, b. Aug. 6, 1842, in Frederick Co., Va. Married (Nov. 29, 1871) Margaret Lewis Marshall, b. May 17, 1846; d.

July 2, 1899, at Portsmouth, Va. (See Marshall descendants, Volume I, Chapters V, VI, and VII.)

V. Josepha Nourse Smith⁵ (Col. Augustine Charles⁴, Gen'l John Smith³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Col. Augustine Charles Smith and Elizabeth Dangerfield Magill, his wife; b. March 20, 1820; d. February 16, 1895. Married (March, 1844) Leonard Ellsnaker Swartzwelder. He was a merchant of Winchester, formerly of Pennsylvania, he d. 1865, from privations and griefs resulting from the Civil War. Mrs. L. E. Swartzwelder d. February 16, 1895, leaving issue:

376. I. Elizabeth Smith Swartzwelder⁶, b. Dec. 23, 1844. Married Rev. William Clarkson Meredith, D. D., Protestant Episcopal Church, Winchester, Va.; both are buried at Mount Hebron Cemetery, Winchester, Va. No issue. Rev. W. C. Meredith married four times: first, Mrs. Pocahontas Bol-ling; second, Miss Cushing; third, E. S. Swartzwelder; fourth, Miss Frances Page.
377. II. Leonard Ellsnaker Swartzwelder⁶, Jr., b. June, 1846; at sixteen he volunteered in Hampton's Cavalry Corps, C. S. Army. In an engagement at Trevilian Station he was severely wounded, and died the following Sunday, only seventeen years old.
378. III. Josepha Nourse Swartzwelder⁶, d. April 2, 1888. She had been the comfort and stay of her mother and sisters.
379. IV. Alice Cary Swartzwelder⁶, d. Aug. 26, 1862.
380. V. Mary Jaquelin Swartzwelder, b. 1852. Married William Tidball, of Virginia. Issue:
 - I. William Stuart Tidball⁷.
 - II. Leonard C. Tidball⁷, b. 1887.
381. VI. Marie Louise Swartzwelder⁶, d. Nov. 12, 1864.
382. VII. Ada Clarke Swartzwelder⁶. Married (Dec. 21, 1886) Walter Lefevre, son of Rev. Mr. Lefevre, of Baltimore.
383. VIII. Augusta Swartzwelder⁶, b. 1861. Married (Nov. 19, 1885) John Scott, b. in Virginia. Issue:

384. I. John Scott⁷, Jr.

385. II. William Scott⁷.

386, 387 and 388. Two daughters and one son; all dead.

V. Rebecca Boyd Smith⁵ (Col. Augustine Charles⁴, Gen'l John Smith³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Col. Augustine Charles Smith and Elizabeth Dangerfield Magill, his wife; b. December 21, 1822, and is still living (June, 1906) at Maysville, Ky., with her daughter Hester Morris Marshall. Married (October 21, 1850) John Marshall, First Lieutenant U. S. N.; resigned and settled on a farm called "Edgeworth," Fauquier Co., Va. He was son of James Markham Marshall, of "Happy Creek," Warren Co., Va., and afterwards of "Fairfield," Fauquier Co., Va., and Hester Morris, his wife, daughter of Robert Morris, of Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, financier of the American Revolution. His naval voyages introduced him to the wide world and his knowledge of foreign races and countries made him a very interesting companion. He was brother of Susan Marshall, of "Fairfield," Fauquier Co., Va., who married Dr. Richard Cary Ambler. He married, first (1837), Mary Payne, née Shackelford; she was b. February 11, 1811; d. August 7, 1849, and is buried at Leeds Church, Fauquier Co. I have had several very interesting letters from Mrs. Marshall. Lieutenant John Marshall was b. June 27, 1804; d. September 18, 1855, leaving a widow and two children:

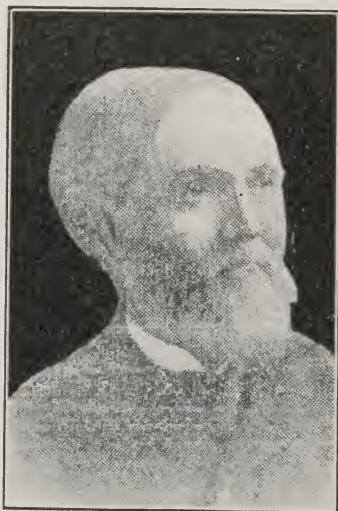
389. I. Hester Morris Marshall⁶, b. July 26, 1852. Married (Oct. 28, 1870) James Paxton Marshall, of Kentucky.

390. II. Hon. John Augustine Marshall⁶, b. Sept. 5, 1855. Married (Oct. 1, 1888) Jesse Kilpatrick, in Salt Lake City.

V. Mary Ann Smith⁵ (Col. Augustine Charles⁴, Gen'l John Smith³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Col. Augustine Charles Smith and Elizabeth Dangerfield, his wife; b. July 19, 1824; d. November 5, 1876. Married (October 1, 1853) Dr. Adam Clarke Swartzwelder, U. S. A., brother of Leonard Ellsnaker Swartzwelder. After the Civil War he settled on a plantation he called "Boscobel," a few miles from Waco, Texas. Dr. A. C. Swartzwelder volunteered as surgeon in the Federal army, during the Civil War. He was from Lancaster, Pa.

Dr. A. C. Swartzwelder and Mary Ann Smith have issue:

- 391. I. Elizabeth Swartzwelder⁶, b. July 18, 1854; d. April 5, 1856.
- 392. II. Mary Swartzwelder⁶, b. Sept. 1, 1857; d. Oct. 29, 1864.
- 393. III. Ada Swartzwelder⁶, b. Nov. 2, 1859, d. Oct. 14, 1864.
- 394. IV. Josepha Swartzwelder⁶, b. Jan. 20, 1861; d. Aug. 9, 1861.



DR. CHARLES MAGILL SMITH, OF LOUISIANA

- 395. V. Freda Swartzwelder⁶, b. July 14, 1867; d. Oct. 11, 1867.
- 396. VI. Maude Swartzwelder⁶, b. Sept. 17, 1863, Waco, Texas. Married (Nov. 19, 1885) Theodore Stark West, son of John Camden West and Mary Stark, of Columbia, S. C., a descendant of the Virginia Carys. (Cary Family, Volume II, Chapters III and IV.) Issue:
 - 397. I. Mary Maude West⁷, b. Aug. 26, 1886.
 - 398. II. John Camden West⁷, b. March 11, 1889; d. April 28, 1893.
 - 399. III. Charles Shanner West⁷, b. May 31, 1890.

400. IV. Stark West⁷, b. Oct. 10, 1891; d. Feb. 17, 1892.
 401. V. Lesie Thruston West⁷, b. Oct. 24, 1894; d. Oct. 6, 1895.
 402. VI. Jaquelin Clarke West⁷, b. Sept. 18, 1899.
 403. VII. Virginia Cary West⁷, b. June 5, 1905.
 Mr. and Mrs. West reside at 611 N. 16th St., Waco, Texas.

V. Dr. Charles Magill Smith⁵ (Col. Augustine Charles⁴, Gen¹ John Smith³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), son of Col. Augustine Charles Smith and Elizabeth Dangerfield Magill, his wife; b. January 21, 1826; d. Nov. 7, 1901; graduated at the Pennsylvania Medical College, Philadelphia. He practiced his profession in Franklin, La. He volunteered as surgeon in the C. S. Army, and served until his health compelled him to resign. Married Catherine Sterling of St. Mary's Parish, La. Issue:

404. I. Lewis Sterling Smith⁶. Married Addie Coke, Oct. 1, 1891, niece of Senator Coke, of Texas. Issue:
 405. I. Catherine Coke Smith⁷.
 406. II. John Augustine Smith⁶, Commissioner Freight and Transportation Department of New Orleans Board of Trade, Limited. Married (Dec. 22, 1897, at Kansas City, Mo.) Eula Hara.
 407. III. Charles Magill Smith⁶, Jr., d. as he reached young manhood.
 408. IV. Catherine Sterling Smith⁶, d. at school.
 409. V. Dr. Augustine Smith⁶. Married Miss Marie Bouligny.
 410. VI. James Walton Smith⁶, an exceedingly handsome young man with brilliant talents, and very alluring and fascinating manners; was found dead in his bed in New Orleans, Aug. 20, 1899. He was Clerk of the Constitutional Committee of 1898 and Journal Clerk of the Louisiana House of Representatives.
 411. VII. Archibald Magill Smith⁶, Jr. Following is notice of his marriage:

WARRENTON, VA., November 16, 1905.—At the Episcopal Church at the Plains this afternoon Miss Mary Bolling Turner was married to Mr. Archibald Magill Smith, of Louisiana. The ceremony was performed by Rev. Dr. Grammar, assisted by Rev. Mr. Norwood. The bride was gowned

in white silk and real lace, and her veil was caught with a hoop of diamonds, the gift of the groom. The maid of honor was Miss Margaret Turner. The bridesmaids were Misses Frances Turner, Evelyn Turner, Mary Marshall, Frieda Braun, Nina Carter, and Ruby Smith. The best man was Lieutenant-Governor Sanders, of Mississippi. The bride was given away by her brother, Mr. Edward Turner. The ushers were: Messrs. Charles Smith, Charles Marshall, Benjamin Whiteley, Dr. Joseph A. Jeffries, T. N. Fletcher, Jr., and Randolph Turner. Little Miss Mary Foster was the flower girl. The wedding march was played by Mr. Herbert Palfrey, of Louisiana, a friend of the groom. Last night the bridal party was entertained at the home of Mr. Foster, and following the ceremony this afternoon a reception was given by Mr. Foster.

After a Northern bridal tour Mr. and Mrs. Smith will go to Louisiana, the home of the groom.

The following is copied from *The Times-Democrat*, New Orleans, La.:

FRANKLIN, LA., November 7, 1901.—Dr. Charles Magill Smith died at 3.20 o'clock this morning after a brief illness. In his death the parish of St. Mary and the State lose an illustrious citizen. His death is a personal loss to almost every household, in very few of which he has not ministered at some time or other in his long life. To-day there is general and sincere grief on all sides. Could Dr. Smith's life be fully written it would record many deeply interesting pages of distinguished ancestry, of personal culture and refinement, of highest and purest ideals. His life was spent in the performance of duty, quietly and unobtrusively, up to within a week of his death. His medical practice was the largest of any physician in the parish. No call was ever made upon him in vain. Planter and field hand, rich and poor, received the same faithful attention. His life was spent in alleviating suffering.

Charles Magill Smith was born in Winchester, Va., January 21, 1826. His immediate ancestors gave gallant service in the armies of their country, his father being General Augustine Charles Smith and his grandfather General John Smith, a distinguished comrade of Washington. By kinship and marriage Dr. Smith was connected with such Virginia families as the Fauntleroy's, the Conrads, the Randolphs, the Thrustons, the Amblers, and the Striblings, distinguished names in Colonial and Revolutionary days, and Dr. Smith's pride in his native State remained undimmed throughout his life.

Dr. Smith studied medicine and graduated from the University of Pennsylvania in April, 1848. In the following year he settled at Franklin. His personal worth and professional ability soon brought him into intimate relations with leading families, gaining the love of a people that he never lost.

On November 10, 1857, he married Catherine Sterling, daughter of William Sterling and Eppy Hall, of Sterling plantation, near Franklin,

the Rev. John Woart, rector of St. Mary's Episcopal Church, officiating. Of this marriage have been born seven children (names given above).

During the Civil War Dr. Smith was a surgeon in the Confederate army. At the close of the war he returned to St. Mary's, and resumed his practice. Since 1879 he has been president of the parish Board of Health, and coroner. For both the positions he has never had any opposition. At one time he was president of the State Board of Health. For a long time he has been chief medical examiner for several of the largest life insurance companies. For years he has been a vestryman of St. Mary's Episcopal Church, from which place the funeral services will be held on Friday at 11 o'clock. An especial mark of respect was shown his memory by the adjourning until Monday of the District Court, Judge A. C. Allen presiding. Senator Murphy J. Foster moved the adjournment in eloquent words. Further appreciative remarks were made by J. S. Martell and Judge Allen. The public schools will also close to-morrow.

The following account of the funeral of Dr. Charles M. Smith was sent as special dispatch to *Times-Democrat*:

FRANKLIN, LA., November 8, 1901.—St. Mary's to-day paid a fitting tribute to one of its noblest and best citizens. Dr. Charles Magill Smith, the announcement of whose death appeared in to-day's papers, was laid to rest in Franklin cemetery after beautiful services by the church, Masons, and Knights of Pythias. The pall-bearers were Drs. A. S. Gates, J. B. Sewell, B. W. Smith, Seamore J. Gates, D. N. Foster, L. F. Fries, and W. S. Parker, of New Orleans. The honorary pall-bearers were: Drs. J. A. Roussell and T. W. Tarlton, of Patterson; Dr. Tom Diehr, of Morgan City; Dr. H. S. Gates, Dr. S. M. Abbey, Centreville; Dr. S. J. C. Brown and G. A. Sigur, of Glencoe, and Dr. D. H. Tucker, of Baldwin. Almost the entire population of Franklin followed in the mournful procession from his late residence in Second street to the Episcopal Church, and thence to the cemetery. It was the largest procession of its kind ever seen in Franklin and was indicative of the deep sense of sorrow and loss the community feels.

There was a Sabbath-like quiet throughout the streets of Franklin, business of every kind having been suspended out of respect to the memory of this charitable, public-spirited and deeply-loved citizen.

The services at the church were conducted by Rev. Mr. Carron, rector, and the Right-Rev. Davis Sessums, Bishop of Louisiana. The eloquent words of the Bishop upon the assertion of Christ, "I am the resurrection and the life," were listened to with breathless attention. He drew many beautiful lessons from the scriptures and the life of Dr. Smith to exhort his hearers to live nobler and more useful lives. At the cemetery the services were concluded by Mr. Carron, Bishop Sessums, the Masons, and the Knights of Pythias.

V. Augustine Jaquelin Smith⁵ (Col. Augustine Charles⁴, Gen'l John Smith³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), son of Col. Augustine Charles Smith and Elizabeth

Dangerfield Magill, his wife; b. May 2, 1828; d. September 5, 1903. in Alexandria, Va. He was the youngest vestryman in Christ Protestant Episcopal Church, in Winchester, President of the Young Men's Christian Association and chief officer of the Sons of Temperance; also a successful business man in Winchester, until the Civil War opened. He first served on Col. Carson's Staff, ranking as Major; afterwards in the quartermaster's department, until the surrender at Appomattox Courthouse. He then made his home in Baltimore for some years, in order to secure educational advantages for his children. In 1883 he was made president of the Maryland Agricultural College. After five years he resigned on account of his health, and became secretary and legal adviser for a large business firm in New York City. June 6, 1900, he received the degree of LL. D. from a Texas College. He was a man of extensive and intelligent reading, and wrote many articles—scientific, philosophic and religious. Married (Dec. 4, 1855, at "Falling Spring," near Shepherdstown) Elizabeth Bedinger Morgan, b. August 3, 1827; d. May 20, 1902, at 5.30 a. m., Alexandria, Va. She was daughter of Jacob Morgan, Esq., of "Falling Spring," and Mary Jaquelin Smith, of West Grove. Issue:

412. I. Augustine Jaquelin Smith^a, b. Jan. 22, 1857.
413. II. William Morgan Smith^b, b. Jan. 13, 1859.
414. III. Elizabeth Magill Smith^c.
415. IV. Mary Jaquelin Smith^d.
416. V. Augusta Louise Smith^e. She and her sister Mary Jaquelin Smith were educated in Baltimore. Since the death of their father they have lived with their brother, Dr. Wm. M. Smith in Alexandria.
417. VI. Anna Morgan Smith^f.
418. VII. Charles Magill Smith^g, b. Nov. 26, 1872.

V. Maria Louise Smith⁵ (Col. Augustine Charles⁴, Gen'l John Smith³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Col. Augustine Charles Smith and Elizabeth Dangerfield Magill, his wife; b. January 4, 1833. Married (1859) George W. Jackson, of Ohio, and was his first wife. Her days were shortened by her anxieties concerning her relatives in the Confederacy, and her sympathies with the South, while her sur-

roundings were uncongenial, if not antagonistic. After her death her husband moved to Texas. Issue:

419. I. Elizabeth Jackson⁶.

420. II. Mary Jackson⁶.

421. III. Louisa Jackson⁶. All died in childhood and are buried in Ironton, O., by the side of their mother.

V. Archibald Magill Smith⁵ (Col. Augustine Charles⁴, Gen'l John Smith³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), son of Col. Augustine Chas. Smith and Elizabeth Dangerfield Magill; b. May 17, 1835; M. A. of the University of Virginia; acting captain Topographical Engineers, Confederate Army; founder and principal of Shenandoah Valley Academy, Winchester, Va. Afterwards principal of Episcopal Female Institute, Winchester, Va. Then farmer near Markham, Fauquier Co., Va. Married (December 19, 1867) Mary Bolling Meredith, daughter of William Clarkson Meredith, D. D., and Pocahontas Bolling. I visited Mr. and Mrs. A. M. Smith in 1904, during my visit to cousin Richard Cary Ambler, of "The Dell." I met several of the children; among the number was Mrs. Caillouet, of Houma, La. Issue:

422. I. Elizabeth Meredith Smith⁶, b. May 31, 1869. Married (Feb. 24, 1897) Walter J. Southern, at Christ Church, Winchester, Va. Mr. Southern, of Franklin, La., was graduate of Oxford University, Miss.; B. L. of Tulane University, New Orleans; District Attorney of St. Mary's and Terre Bonne Parishes, La. Now (1906) sugar planter near Houma, Terre Bonne Parish, La. Issue:

423. I. Walter Southern⁷.

424. II. Archibald Southern⁷.

425. II. William Meredith Smith⁶, b. Dec. 1, 1870, U. S. Railway Postal Clerk and farmer near Markham, Va.

426. III. Archibald Magill Smith⁶, b. Dec. 28, 1872; d. March 24, 1875.

427. IV. John Augustine Smith⁶, b. Feb. 13, 1875. Married (Dec. 3, 1902) Alice Virginia Hagley, of Charles-town, W. Va. He is a farmer near Markham, Va.

428. V. Pocahontas Bolling Smith⁶, b. June 28, 1877. Married George Carroll Todd, Isle of Wight Co., Va., graduate of Columbia College, Washington, D. C.; lawyer and assistant U. S. Attorney, New York City, N. Y.
429. VI. Reuben Bolling Smith⁶, b. Oct. 10, 1879; d. March 30, 1881.
430. VII. Mary Thruston Smith⁶, b. March 10, 1882. Married (Sept. 16, 1903, at "Bellevue," Fauquier Co., Va.) Jean Louis Caillouet, graduate of Tulane University, New Orleans, La. Now sugar planter near Houma, Terre Bonne Parish, La. Issue:
431. I. Norbert Magill Caillouet⁷, b. 1904.
432. II. Alice Gresham Caillouet⁷.
433. VIII. Ruby Jaquelin Smith⁶, b. July 2, 1884.
434. IX. Charles Magill Smith⁶, b. Dec. 11, 1886; civil engineer.

WILLIAM CLARKSON MEREDITH, D. D.

Dr. William Clarkson Meredith, father of Mrs. A. M. Smith and son of Dr. Reuben Meredith, of Hanover Co., Va., and Mary Lucinda Clarkson, of Warrenton, Va., received his academic education in Richmond, Va., and graduated in the Pennsylvania Medical College, Philadelphia. He studied for the ministry in the Protestant Episcopal Theological Seminary of Virginia, near Alexandria; was rector of churches in Cardsville, Buckingham Co., Va., and Ca Ira, Cumberland Co., Va., for fourteen years; volunteered a private in Buckingham troop of cavalry, and was appointed captain of Wickham's Brigade of Cavalry, Confederate States Army; afterwards rector of Christ Episcopal Church, Winchester, Va., for fifteen years, and while there was made D. D. by William and Mary College, Williamsburg, Va.

Mary Bolling, née Meredith, wife of Archibald Magill Smith, was a lineal descendant of Captain John Rolfe¹ and the Indian Princess Pocahontas Rebecca, b. 1595; d. 1616. Their only son, Thomas Rolfe², b. 1615, married Jane Poythress, of Jamestown, Va. Their only daughter, Jane Rolfe³, married Col. Robert Bolling, b. 1646, son of

Col. John Bolling⁴, of Cobbs, b. 1676. Married Mary Kennon.
Major John Bolling⁵, b. 1700. Married Elizabeth Blair.

Col. Robert Bolling⁶, of Chellowe, b. 1738. Married Susan Watson.

Linnaeus Bolling⁷, b. 1773. Married Mary Markham.

Robert Bolling⁸, of Buckingham Co., Va. Married Mary Hobson.

Pocahontas Bolling⁹. Married Rev. Dr. Wm. C. Meredith. Their oldest daughter:

Mary Bolling Meredith¹⁰, married Archibald M. Smith. (Bolling Family, Volume IV, Chapter XII.)

V. Alfreda Ann Tucker Smith⁵ (Col. Augustine Charles⁴, Gen'l John Smith³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), youngest daughter of Col. Augustine Charles Smith and Elizabeth Dangerfield Magill, his wife, b. November 17, 1837. Married (December 19, 1867, in Christ Church, Washington, D. C.) George W. Jackson. Was his second wife. Both of his wives were sisters. Issue:

435. I. Mary Randolph Jackson⁶. Married Dr. Walter Lee Austin, of Mapesire, Mexico, who was by birth a Virginian. Issue:

I. George Daily Austin⁷, d. in infancy.

436. II. Freda Dailey Jackson⁶. Married (April 24, 1902) Lewis Marshall, son of Richard Coke and Catherine Wilson Marshall (daughter of Fielding Lewis Marshall, Orange Courthouse), and great-grandson of Chief Justice Marshall. (Marshall Family, Volume I, Chapters VI and VII.)

V. John Smith Murdock⁵ (Edward J. Haines Smith⁴, Gen'l John Smith³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), son of Edward Jaquelin Haines Smith, and George William Murdock. The Murdocks were among the first settlers of Maryland. Born 1818, in Maryland, d. 1859 or 1860, in Jacksonville, Florida. Married (1842) Emma Wallace, b. Columbia, S. C., 1822; d. 1897, in Jacksonville, Fla. She was a daughter of Andrew Wallace. Issue:

437. I. Sarah Jaquelin Murdock⁶, b. 1845, in South Carolina. Married (1866) William Townsend Adams, b. —; d. 1872. Married, second, William Wallace, of Columbia, S. C.

- 438. II. Eleanor Potts Murdock⁶, b. South Carolina, 1846.
- 439. III. Emma Jane Murdock⁵, b. Florida, 1848.
- 440. IV. Lily Dell Murdock⁶, b. Florida, 1853.
- 441. V. John Wallace Murdock⁶, b. Florida, 1856-'57.
- 442. VI. Alexina Evans Murdock⁶, b. Florida, 1859, d. 1894.

V. Richard Potts Daniel⁵ (E. J. Haines Smith⁴, Gen'l John Smith³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), son of Edward Jaquelin Haines Smith and James Madison Daniel, b. 1828. Married (1858) Isabel Mary Fernandez, b. 1835; d. 1863. Issue:

- 443. I. Richard Bowen Daniel⁶, b. 1862.

V. James Jaquelin Daniel⁵ (E. J. Haines Smith⁴, Gen'l Smith³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), son of Edward Jaquelin Haines Smith and James Madison Daniel, b. 1832; d. 1888, of yellow fever, in Jacksonville, Fla. Married (1860) Emily Isabel L'Engle, b. 1860. Issue:

- 444. I. Susan Fatio Daniel⁶, b. 1861.
- 445. II. Cornelia Goodrich Daniel⁶, b. 1863.
- 446. III. James Jaquelin Daniel⁶, b. 1865; d. 1883.
- 447. IV. Mary Emily Daniel⁶, b. 1869.
- 448. V. Evelyn Isabel Daniel⁶, b. 1871.
- 449. VI. Henry Augustine Daniel⁶, b. 1874.
- 450. VII. Anna Madeline Daniel⁶, b. 1876.
- 451. VIII. Richard Potts Daniel⁶, b. 1880.

V. Sarah Cornelia Daniel⁵ (E. J. Haines Smith⁴, Gen'l John Smith³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Edward Jaquelin Haines Smith and James Madison Daniel; b. 1836, d. 1901. Married (1861) John Claudius L'Engle, b. 1840. Issue:

- 452. I. Claudia Cornelia L'Engle⁶, b. 1865; d. 1895.
- 453. II. Rosa Madeline L'Engle⁶, b. 1868; d. 1901.
- 454. III. Edward Jaquelin L'Engle⁶, b. 1870.
- 455. IV. John Claudius L'Engle⁶, b. 1873; d. 1885.
- 456. V. Mary Evelyn L'Engle⁶, b. 1875.

V. Catherine Virginia Smith⁵, (Edward Jaquelin⁴, Edward³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Edward Jaquelin Smith and Elizabeth Mackay, second child of Dr. Robert and Catherine Mackay of Winchester, Va., b.

Winchester, Va., November 24, 1813; d. Webster Groves, Mo., February 21, 1900. Married (May 21, 1840) Edward Elisha Hall, b. Clarke County, Va., June 5, 1808; d. Smithfield, Va., May 5, 1858. They were married at the residence of her parents, Edward Jaquelin and Elizabeth Smith, at Smithfield, Clarke County, Va., by Rev. Alexander Shiras, Rector of Grace Church, Berryville, Va. Issue:

- 457. I. Emily Jaquelin Hall⁶, b. Sept. 3, 1842, residence, Webster Groves, Mo.
- 458. II. Virginia Caroline Hall⁶, b. Jan. 10, 1845; d. April 1846.
- 459. III. Elizabeth Mackay Hall⁶, b. Jan. 10, 1847; d. Jan. 20, 1850.
- 460. Adelaide Stonestreet Hall⁶, b. July 14, 1849. Married Roger Perry Annan.

V. William Dickinson Smith⁵ (Edward Jaquelin⁴, Edward³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), son of Edward Jaquelin Smith and Elizabeth Mackay, his wife, b. June 21, 1815; d. ———. Married, first (Nov. 30, 1839), Frances Stribling, of Staunton, Va.; she d. November 24, 1860, no issue. Married, second (Dec. 9, 1862), Agnes Pickett Williams; she d. March 19, 1894. Issue:

- 461. I. Rev. William D. Smith⁶, b. 1863.
- 462. II. Edward Jaquelin Smith⁶, b. 1866. Married Mary Page Thompson. Issue:
 - 463. I. Lucile Pickett Smith⁷.
 - 464. II. Mary Jaquelin Smith⁷.
- 465. III. Anna Williams Smith⁶, b. 1871. Married (1900) Richard Buckner Smith (second cousin). Issue:
 - 466. I. Ella Buckner Smith⁷.
 - 467. II. Richard Buckner Smith⁷.
- 468. IV. Elizabeth Mackay Smith⁶. Married Robert Randolph Smith (second cousin). Issue:
 - 469. I. Elizabeth Mackay Smith⁷.
 - 470. II. Agnes Williams Smith⁷.
 - 471. III. Susie Wellford Smith⁷.
 - 472. IV. Robert Randolph Smith⁷.
- V. Edmonia Jaquelin Smith⁵ (Edward Jaquelin⁴, Edward³,

Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Edward Jaquelin Smith and Elizabeth Mackay, his wife. Married (July 30, 1845) Josiah Wm. Ware;* d. August 13, 1883. Miss Smith was his second wife. They had issue:

473. I. Jaquelin Smith Ware⁶, b. February 7, 1846. Married (Oct. 24, 1900) Helen Glassell Grinnan, of Richmond, Va., b. December 13, 1862, daughter of Robert Alexander Grinnan and Robertine Temple, who was son of Daniel Grinnan of Fredericksburg, Va., and Helen Buchan Glassell⁴ (Andrew³, Robert², John¹). (Hayden's Va. Genealogies.) No issue.
474. II. Rev. Sigismund Stribling Ware⁶, b. Feb. 3, 1851, Springfield, Clarke County, Va.
475. III. Rev. Josiah Wm. Ware⁶, b. Nov. 24, 1853; rector St. Stephen's Church, Culpeper, Va.
476. IV. Robert Mackay Ware⁶, b. May 5, 1857. Married (Oct. 1881) Caroline Wanghop, of Chicago, Ill.; residence, Riverside, Ill. Issue:
477. I. Ellen Edmonia Ware⁷, b. June 24, 1882.
478. II. Josiah William Ware⁷, b. July 12, 1884.
479. III. Henry Wanghop Ware⁷, b. July 17, 1886.
480. IV. Alice Wilson Ware⁷, b. June 25, 1891.

*NOTE.—Josiah William Ware, planter of Virginia, was son of James and Elizabeth (Alexander) Ware, and grandson of James and Catherine (Todd) Ware, of Virginia, b. August 7, 1802; d. at his home, Clarke County, Va., August 13, 1883, aged 81 years, less 6 days. He was one of the justices of Clarke County, Va.

It is said that he was eminently useful as a citizen, both in private and public life. His methodical and industrious habits enabled him for many years to render important services to his friends and neighbors, whom he was always ready and happy to assist. Cheerful and buoyant, his presence was hailed with delight by the young, in whom he always seemed to feel a special interest, and who looked up to him with pleasure and respect. His was an old age free from those infirmities of body and mind, which so often mar the happiness of persons in advanced age, and make them burdens to themselves and all about them.

The Baltimore (Md.) *Sun* adds this tribute:

Col. Ware, during the magisterial system, was for many years a member of the Court of his county. It was stated at the bar to-day that although hundreds of cases came before him, he was never reversed. The court

Col. Ware married, first (Feb. 22, 1827), Frances Toy Glassell⁵ (John⁴, Andrew³, Robert², John¹), b. "Torthorwald," Va., July 25, 1809; d. May 10, 1842. Issue by first marriage, b. Berryville, Va.:

481. I. James Ware⁶, b. 1830; d. in infancy.

482. II. James Alexander Ware⁶, b. 1832. Married (Nov. 26, 1856) Jane Morton Smith. Mr. Ware was of C. S. A.; graduated University of Virginia, LL. B., 1853; removed to Texas, 1856, and practiced law at Corpus Christi. Entered C. S. A. in 1861, and served as Captain of Mountain Rangers at the siege of Corpus Christi, at Sabine Pass, in Louisiana, repelling the invasion of Gen'l Banks, etc., etc. In 1865, he left the country and went to Mexico, where he was appointed Military Engineer in the Army of Maximilian. After the death of this distinguished and lamented man, Judge Ware returned to Texas and resumed the practice of law. In 186— he was appointed by Governor Coke, Judge of the 24th Judicial District of Texas. Issue:

483. I. Frances Glassell Ware⁷. Married Mr. Joel F. Elliott.

484. II. Somerville Ware⁷.

485. III. Endora Murray Ware⁷. Married John A. Dean.

486. III. John Glassell Ware⁶, M. D., C. S. A., b. 1835; Grad. (M. D.) University of Virginia, 1854; d. unmarried, Sept. 1858, Galveston, Texas.

487. IV. Elizabeth Alexander Ware⁶, b. Sept. 30, 1837. Married, first (March 10, 1864), Dr. Edward Wharton Britton. Married, second (April 30, 1884), James Mercer Garnett McGuire, M. D.

488. V. Lucy Balmain Ware⁶, b. 1839; d. Sept. 1866. Married (Mar. 23, 1859) Edward Parke Custis Lewis.

adjourned at 12 o'clock to-day until 10 o'clock to-morrow, as a mark of respect to the memory of the deceased. Before the Civil War Col. Ware was the most extensive sheep-raiser in the Valley of Virginia, and did more than any man in his section to improve the breed of sheep by importing from England.

489. VI. Charles Alexander Ware⁶, M. D., C. S. A., b. Clarke County, April 26, 1841; educated University of Virginia, 1860; graduated (M. D.) Medical College of Virginia, 1863; entered the Confederate States Army as private in Gen'l J. E. B. Stuart's Cavalry command; commissioned, 1863, Assistant Surgeon, C. S. A., attached to the 18th Virginia Cavalry and McCallahan's Battery, Lomax Cavalry division, Army of Northern Virginia.

The Gloucester County records being largely destroyed by the Federal troops, it has been impossible to learn anything of the Wares of that county.

Mrs. Elizabeth Alexander McGuire writes, October, 1904:

The Ware record in Hayden's Virginia Genealogies is incomplete, owing to the records of Ware Parish in Gloucester, Va., being largely destroyed by the Federal army. Since Hayden compiled his book, I have learned from the rector there, that the dilapidated remnants of the records were now to be found at the Theological Seminary near Alexandria, Va., sent there by Rev. — Slaughter.

James Ware¹, Sr., b. Nov. 15, 1714, resided in Gloucester County, Va. Married Agnes ———, b. Dec. 20, 1714. Issue:

John Ware², b. Dec. 12, 1736.

Nicholas Ware², b. Aug. 12, 1739.

James Ware², b. March 13, 1741-'42.

Richard Ware², b. May 18, 1745.

Clara Ware², b. Dec. 11, 1747.

William Ware², b. March 29, 1750.

Edmund Ware², b. April 25, 1753.

James Ware², Jr., M. D. (James¹), b. Gloucester County, Va., March 13, 1741-'42. Married (1764) Catherine Todd, b. Feb. 9, 1750, daughter of James Todd, M. D., of Gloucester. In 1791, Dr. Ware removed with his family to Kentucky, accompanied also by the Webbs, reaching there June 16, 1791. Issue:

I. Thompson Ware³, b. April 5, 1769, moved to Kentucky, 1784. Married ——— Conn, of Kentucky. Had issue:

I. Thompson Ware⁴.

II. Hadassa Ware⁴.

III. Kitty Ware⁴.

IV. Polly Ware⁴.

V. Daniella Ware⁴.

VI. Lucy Ware⁴. Married ——— Bedford.

VII. James Ware⁴.

Thompson Ware⁴. Married ———.

Rev. Charles Scott Ware⁶ married Miss Mary Maddison, of Bolivar, Tenn. Issue:

I. Lois Eunice Ware⁷.

II. Donald Maddison Ware⁷.

If there is a missing branch, it may be traced at the Theological Seminary near Alexandria, Va.

II. James Ware³, b. July 13, 1771; d. in Kentucky. Married first (Nov. 10, 1796) Elizabeth Alexander. Married, second, Harriet Taylor.

III. Mary Todd Ware³ (James², James¹), daughter of James Ware and Catherine Todd, b. Sept. 14, 1772. Married Dr. Charles Webb, Sr. Had issue:

I. Nancy Webb⁴. Married Dr. Tunis, Paris, Ky.

II. Caty Webb⁴. Married James Conn.

III. Winifred Webb⁴ (Winnie). Married Maj. George Williams. Issue:

I. Winnie Williams⁵.

IV. Fannie Webb⁴. Married William Conn.

V. Dr. Charles Webb⁴, Jr. Married Cassandra Ford. Issue:

I. Augusta Ware Webb⁵. Married Francis Ford. Issue:

I. Cannie Webb Ford⁶. Married (1904) William Pitt Tumble, a lawyer from Kentucky. Residence, Seattle, Washington, 618 New York Block.

VI. John Webb⁴, of Hopkinsville Ky.

VII. Lucy Webb⁴. Married Dr. J. M. Scott.

IV. Lucy Ware³, b. November 12, 1773. Married (Dec. 23, 1790) Isaac Webb, Jr.

V. Charles Ware³, b. August 19, 1775. Married Frances Whiting. No issue.

VI. Catherine Ware³, b. May 1, 1777. Married, first, Dr. John M. Scott, one of the earliest property holders in Frankfort, Ky.

VII. George Ware³, b. February 9, 1779. Married Nancy Ferguson.

III. James Ware³ (James², James¹), b. Frederick County, Va.,

July 13, 1771; d. Kentucky. Married, first (Nov. 10, 1796), Elizabeth Alexander, daughter of Morgan and Elizabeth (Snickers) Alexander. Elizabeth Snickers was daughter of Edmund and Elizabeth (Taliaferro) Snickers, of Clarke County, Va., whose son, William, married Frances Washington, daughter of Warner and Mary Whiting Washington, first cousin of General Washington (Willis Washington, p. 188). Married, second, Harriet Taylor.

Issue by first marriage:

- I. Sarah Elizabeth Taliaferro Ware⁴. Married Sigismund Stribling.
- II. Charles Alexander Ware⁴.
- III. Josiah William Ware⁴, b. August 7, 1802; d. 1883. Married, first, Frances Fay Glassell; second, Edmonia Jaquelin Smith.
- IV. James Ware⁴.
- V. Marshall Ware⁴.
- VI. Bushead Ware⁴.
- VII. Mary Ware⁴, d. young.
- III. Lucy Catherine Ware³, b. November 12, 1773. Married, first, Dr. Wm. D. McGuire; second (December 23, 1790), Capt. Isaac Webb. They had nine children. Isaac Webb⁴, Jr., the fourth, was b. March 2, 1797. Married ——— Jones. Issue:
 - I. James Webb⁵.
 - II. Isaac Webb⁵.
 - III. Lucy Webb⁵. Married Dr. Bush, of Lexington, Ky. (Bush Family, Chapter III.)

TODD FAMILY.

Thomas Todd came from England to Norfolk County, Va., 1637. Married ———. Had issue:

- I. Thomas Todd², of Gloucester.
- II. Robert Todd², of York River.
- III. William Todd², of King and Queen.
- IV. Thomas Todd². Married ———. Had issue:
 - I. Richard Todd³. Married ———. Had issue: Bernard and William Todd, b. and d. before 1765 without issue.
 - II. Major William³. Married Martha Vicars, and had issue:
 - (a) Richard Todd. Married Elizabeth Richards. Issue:
 - I. William Todd, of Kentucky.

- II. Richard Todd, of Kentucky.
- III. Judge Thomas Todd, b. 1755; d. 1826; of Kentucky.
 - (b) Thomas Todd, living 1745; d. 1781. Had issue:
 - I. William Todd, of King and Queen, 1772.
 - II. Henry Todd, of King and Queen.
 - (c) Dorothea Todd. Married Gordon.
 - (d) Elizabeth Todd. Married Barber.
 - (e) Philip Todd.

Christopher Todd, b. April 2, 1689; d. March 26, 1792, aged 103. Married Elizabeth ———, b. 1701; d. 1764. Issue:

- I. Lucy Todd, b. 1721; d. 1794. Married (1749) Edward Tabb.
- II. Elizabeth Todd, b. 1723; d. 1788. Married Booth.
- III. Mary Todd, b. 1725; d. 1794. Married Wyatt.
- IV. Thomas Todd, b. 1728; d. 1780.

William Todd², of King and Queen County, d. 1795. Married ———. Issue:

- I. Margaret Todd³.
- II. Francis Todd³ (Alexander Brown, Esq.)

Edward Snicker, of Clarke County, married Elizabeth Taliaferro, of Gloucester County. Issue:

- I. Sarah Snicker², b. June 18, 1756; d. ———. Married, first (Feb. 12, 1773), Morgan Alexander, b. Jan. 10, 1746, the son of David Alexander, who came to Gloucester County from England. Their daughter, Elizabeth, married (Nov. 10, 1796) James Ware.
- II. Catherine Snicker², b. Aug. 20, 1757. Married Dr. Robert Mackay. Issue:
 - I. Mary Mackey³. Married J. M. McKim Holliday. Issue:
 - I. Frederick William Mackay Holliday⁴.
 - II. Mary Holliday⁴.
- III. Margaret Holliday⁴. Married Dr. G. F. Mason. Issue:
 - I. Mary Hubert Mason⁵.
- IV. Samuel Taylor Holliday⁴.
- II. Elizabeth Mackay³. Married Edward Jaquelin Smith.

V. Elizabeth Bush Smith⁵ (Edward Jaquelin⁴, Edward³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Edward Jaquelin Smith and Elizabeth Mackay, b. October 4, 1823; d. March 4, 1874. Married (October 4, 1845) John Smith Bush,

of Covington, Ky., son of Philip Bush, grandson of John Bush, great-grandson of Philip Bush. Had issue:

- 490. I. Catherine Bush⁶, d. in infancy.
- 491. II. Mary Biddle Bush⁶, d. in infancy.
- 492. III. Bettie Mackay Bush⁶, died aged 19 or 20 years.

John Smith Bush Married, first, Mary Riddle and had issue:

- I. Lewis Philip Bush⁷, d. in infancy.

Elizabeth Bush Smith married, second. June, 1854, Oliver Tonsy, and had issue:

- 493. I. Olive Tonsy⁶, b. April 1855. Married Fletcher.
- 494. II. Emily Smith Tonsy⁶, b. December 15, 1856.
- 495. III. Lydia Paxton Tonsy⁶, married, G. W. Boyd.
- 496. IV. Roberta Powers Tonsy, married Mr. Grepe.

V. Roberta Mackay Smith⁵ (Edward Jaquelin⁴, Edward³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Edward Jaquelin Smith, and Elizabeth Mackay, his wife; b. January 4, 1831; married December 28th, 1852, Philip Henry Powers, of King and Queen Co., Va.; he d. September 18, 1887. Issue:

- 497. I. Alice Burnett Powers⁶, b. February 23, 1854.
- 498. II. Elizabeth Mackay Powers⁶, b. April 19, 1856.
- 499. III. Jaquelin Smith Powers⁶, b. November 15, 1857; married (Feb. 16, 1881) Estelle Castleman; d. November 18, 1897. Had issue:

- 500. I. Robert Powers⁷.
- 501. II. Mary Page Powers⁷.
- 502. III. Estelle Powers⁷.
- 503. IV. Emily Sinclair Powers⁷.
- 504. V. Henry Castleman Powers⁷, d. age ten.
- 505. VI. Fannie Ballard Powers⁷.
- 506. VII. Katherine Neil Powers⁷.
- 507. VIII. Sophia Guskey Powers⁷.
- 508. IX. Philip Pinckney Powers⁷, d. age 9 months.
- 509. IV. William Smith Powers⁶, b. June 15, 1860. Married (Jan. 3, 1895) Jeanette Brown, of Evansville, Ill. Issue:
- 510. I. Jeannette Brown Powers⁷, b. November 9, 1895.
- 511. II. Elizabeth Mackay Powers⁷, b. July 3, 1898.
- 512. V. Fannie Baillard Powers⁶, b. November 8, 1864.
- 513. VI. Katherine Stuart Powers⁶, b. November 8, 1864.

The last named are twins. Fannie Baillard Powers⁶ married (November 30, 1887) Rev. Thos. Carter Page, and had issue:

- 514. I. Philip Henry Page⁷, b. November 21, 1888.
- 515. II. Virginia Newton Page⁷, b. June 5, 1890.
- 516. III. Roberta Mackay Page⁷, b. September 5, 1893; d. July, 1894.
- 517. IV. Katherine Stuart Page⁷, b. August 26, 1898.
- 518. VII. Philip Henry Powers⁸, b. June 23, 1866; married (Oct. 14, 1891) Mary Grove, of Hagerstown, Md.
- 519. I. Philip Henry Powers⁷, Jr., b. May 7, 1893.
- 520. II. Louise Berry Powers⁷, b. October 5, 1895.
- 521. VIII. Mary Haggard Powers⁶, b. December 5, 1870.
- 522. IX. Edmonia Ware Powers⁶, b. February 14, 1876.

I have the following letter from Roberta Mackay Powers, née Smith:

WICKLIFFE P. O., CLARKE CO., VA.

Mlle. LOUISE PECQUET DU BELLET,
Mableton P. O., Va.

DEAR COUSIN:—I write to acknowledge the receipt of two letters from you. I am the youngest and only surviving child of Edward Jaquelin Smith and Elizabeth Mackay.

First, I wish to know if you are the daughter of Catherine Moncure, the granddaughter of my great aunt Ambler; if so, I have a vivid recollection of her. She was about my age and visited my old home, "Smithfield," Clarke County, when we were small children. She came with her grandmother when she paid her last visit to her nephew, my father. Your mother was then called "Cattie," but her brother, Dr. James D. Moncure, when I met him in Williamsburg, spoke of her as Kate. I will furnish you with the history of my own family. The John Bush of Kentucky, who married my sister Elizabeth, was the grandson of Philip Bush. I will be glad to hear from you again.

Yours truly,

"Auburn," June 28, 1904.

R. M. POWERS.

V. Dr. John Philip Smith⁵ (John Philip⁴, Edward³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), of Wood Park, Clarke Co., Va., second son of Dr. Philip Smith, of Somerville, Va., and Louisa Collier Christian, his wife; b. January 28, 1822. Married (March 27, 1847) Sallie Bland Newton, eldest daughter of Willoughby, and Mary Brockenborough Newton, of "Linden," Westmoreland Co., Va.; he d. December 29, 1884. Sallie Bland Newton was b. 1832; d. 1866, leaving issue:

- 523. I. Willoughby Newton Smith⁶, of Baltimore, Md., b. February 11, 1850; unmarried.

524. II. Louisa Phillippa Smith⁶, b. August 4, 1852; d. April 2nd, 1857.
525. III. Edward Jaquelin Smith⁶, b. June 29, 1854; d. March 13, 1857.
526. IV. Philip Bruce Smith⁶, b. Dec. 15, 1854; d. 1858.
527. V. Mary Brockenborough Smith⁶, b. May 24, 1859; married (Feb. 14, 1887) Thomas Dulaney Addison of Bathurst, Fairfax Co., Va. Had issue:
528. I. John Dangerfield Addison⁷, b. January 19, 1888.
529. II. Bland Newton Addison⁷, b. October 10, 1890.
530. VI. William Newton Smith⁶, of Baltimore, Md., b. December 26, 1861; married Oct. 21, 1891, Mary Travers Hyatt, daughter of Richard Henry, and Mary Travers Hyatt, of Baltimore. No issue:
531. VII. Raleigh Colston Smith⁶, of Baltimore, b. February 2nd, 1867; unmarried.

V. Louise Christian Smith⁵ (Philip⁴, Edward³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Dr. Philip Smith, of Somerville, Va., and Louisa Collier Christian, his wife; b. 1820. Married (1848) Dr. Wm. A. Bradford, and d. 1869. Dr. Bradford was b. 1820, Culpeper, Va., the son of Samuel K. Bradford and Emily Slaughter. He settled in the Shenandoah Valley, in early manhood, married there, and was buried with his wife in Mt. Hebron Cemetery, at Winchester, Va.

Dr. Wm. A. Bradford and Louisa Christian Smith, his wife, had issue:

532. I. Philip Smith Bradford⁶, b. 1849; d. 1892, unmarried.
533. II. Edward Carter Bradford⁶, b. 1852; d. 1881, unmarried.
534. III. Rosa Warren Bradford⁶, b. 1855; still living. Married, 1892, William Jackson Manning; residence, Boyce, Clarke Co., Va. Issue:
535. I. Christian Manning⁷, b. 1893.
536. II. Louise Manning⁷, b. 1893.
537. IV. Louis Collier Bradford⁶, b. 1858; married, 1883, in the Island of Jersey, to Catherine Allen Sanders, of Pembroke County, Wales. Issue:
538. I. Albert Allen Bradford⁷, b. 1884, now (1906) a resident of Brittany, France.

- 539. II. Catherine Christine Bradford⁷, b. 1886; d. 1889.
- 540. III. Louis Jaquelin Bradford⁷, b. 1888.
- 541. IV. Elizabeth Mary Effie Brdaford⁷, b. 1890.
- 542. V. Catherine Louise Stephanie Bradford⁷, b. 1893.
- 543. V. Louisa Philippa Bradford⁶, b. 1859; married, 1899,
to John Oliver Gordon Ross, of London, England.
They live in Yonkers, New York.
- 544. VI. William Albert Bradford⁶, Jr., b. 1862. Married,
1894, Julia Dean, of Winchester, Va. They live
in Clarke Co., Va.

V. Warren Collier Smith⁵ (Philip⁴, Edward³, Mary Jaquelin² (married Jno. Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), son of Dr. Philip Smith, and Louisa Collier Christian, his wife, b. 1824, Clarke Co., Va.; d. 1888. He was in the Cavalry of C. S. A.; married Bettie Burwell Randolph, of Clarke Co., Va., b. March 13, 1831; d. 1899, daughter of Dr. Robert Carter Randolph and Lucy Nelson Willford.
Issue:

- 545. I. Robert R. Smith⁶, b. 1864.
- 546. II. Warren Collier Smith⁶, b. 1866; d. 1895.
- 547. III. Susy Burwell Smith⁶, b. 1868.
- 548. IV. Lucy Wellford Smith⁶, b. 1870.
- 549. V. Bettie Randolph Smith⁶, b. 1871; d. 1896.

V. Edward Caledon Bruce⁵ (Sidney Smith⁴, Edward³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹, son of John Bruce and Sidney Smith, his wife. He was the artist, b. Winchester, November 1825; d. November 24, 1901, Moundsville. Married Eliza Thomson Hubbard, b. 1829, daughter of J. R. Hubbard, of Norfolk, Va., and Janet Thomson, of the English family of Thomson, and to which their cousin, the late Archbishop of New York, belonged. Rev. Wm. Hubbard was the last colonial rector of St. Luke's Church, Isle of Wight, Va. The motto of their coat-of-arms is "Fortis et Fidelis." Mrs. Bruce was living in 1904. Issue:

- 550. I. Mary Hubbard Bruce⁶. Married Rev. Jefferson Randolph Taylor (Randolph, Volume II, Chapter V.)
- 551. II. Edward Cary Bruce⁶, b. April 28, 1868, Winchester; d. Sept. 22, 1893, Oakland, Ind.
- 552. II. Eliza Caledon Bruce⁶, b. Jan. 2, 1866, Norfolk, Va. Married Charles Russell Oldham, attorney, who d. April 23, 1904.

Mrs. Oldham wrote, July 5, 1904, from Moundsville, W. Va.:

I wish you were close enough to see an old Parish record which I have, kept by my father's great-uncle, Dr. Alexander Balmain. I think you would be interested in the signatures of many famous Virginians, among some, those of President and Dolly Madison, Daniel Morgan, many of the Fairfax and Washington families, the dates of their marriages, fees, etc., etc.



RESIDENCE OF MR. AND MRS. EDWARD C. BRUCE

I have fallen heir to a pair of brass candlesticks owned by Dolly Madison, and given by her to Dr. Balmain's wife, who was a relative of hers. Dr. Balmain was a chaplain in the Revolutionary army. Many other heirlooms I have: a silver bowl with the Hubbard coat-of-arms engraved on it, which is very elaborate and from which my youngest child, Charles Hubbard Cary, was baptized.

The *Winchester Evening Star*, of November 24, 1901, contains the following notes about Edward C. Bruce, who d. in this city:

NOTED ARTIST PASSES AWAY.

With the death of Mr. Bruce, Winchester loses one of its most valuable citizens, who for a century has been a leading factor in the town's life. He was a type of the staunch ante-bellum Virginia gentleman, with whom principle and honor were the twin virtues in life. Mr. Bruce was born in

this city seventy-five years ago, in the house on West Water Street, where Mrs. John J. Williams now resides. He was a son of John Bruce, who came to this country from Scotland in the early part of the century and settled in the Shenandoah Valley. John Bruce was the leading spirit in the creation of the first railroad into the valley, and was the first president of the Winchester and Potomac road.

Mr. Edward C. Bruce, as a youth, was unusually precocious, and when he was thirteen he was equal in learning of youths of twice his age. He had a brilliant future before him, but just at this time he was stricken with scarlet fever, which entirely deprived him of hearing.

When quite a young man he became editor and owner of the *Virginian*, one of the most influential newspapers in this section. Mr. Bruce was a secessionist, and from his pen some of the most brilliant and dashing articles of the ante-bellum times and spirit were produced. When the war broke out, Mr. Bruce was succeeded as editor of the *Virginian* by J. J. Palmer. He was assigned to the Quartermaster's department at Richmond, and served there until the close of the war.

Since the war Mr. Bruce has devoted himself to literary work and art. He was a frequent contributor to the leading magazines of the country, and his stories were illustrated with sketches drawn by himself. In 1876 he wrote a review of the Centennial Exposition at Philadelphia for Lippincott's, which was published in book form and had a wide sale. His poems were of rare beauty, and his Confederate contribution, "The Viking," is familiar throughout the South.

It is as an artist that Mr. Bruce is perhaps best known to fame. A portrait of the Southern leaders, Lee, Jackson, and Mosby, have been admired by millions of people. The full length portrait of General Lee is conceded to be the finest portrait of him ever painted*. The artist took studies of General Lee in his tent at Petersburg, Va., and secured sittings from him at Richmond.

The portrait was said to have been stolen by the Federals and carried North, but this was a mistake. Mr. Charles B. Rouss purchased the portrait from Mr. Bruce and now has it on exhibition in his New York store.

AT REST.

The whole town was plunged into mourning last week by the sudden death of Edward C. Bruce, Jr., one of the most splendid and attractive of our young men.

It is not difficult to praise the dead, but Edward Bruce was greatly appreciated and most highly praised while he was living. He was a fine specimen of the highest type of young Christian manhood. He was one of the pure in heart—manly and full of life, but clean to the core in thought, word and deed. He was a model son, cheerful, loving, kind and helpful;

*This portrait of Gen. Lee is in Volume II, Chapter VII.

and never did parents have juster cause than his to be broken-hearted at the death of their son.

In the business world he was winning golden opinions for himself. He was young—only twenty-five years of age—but there are few men of any age whose perfect integrity and trustworthiness were more fully established than his. He was the assistant book-keeper of the Shenandoah Valley National Bank, and was dearly loved and most highly esteemed by all his associates in the bank. In society he will be sorely missed and mourned. Bright, quick-witted, he was the life of any company in which he found himself, and was not only enjoyed but loved and honored by all the young people of both sexes who knew him.

In the church he did his part faithfully and well. He was the secretary of our Chapter of the Brotherhood of St. Andrew, and one of the assistant wardens of the church, and he was never absent from his post without the best of reasons. He was also a charter member of the Y. M. C. A. of our town.

The whole community sympathize most deeply with his family and nearer friends in the terrible loss which they have sustained, and most genuine and unfeigned is this sympathy. When the news came from Oakland that he was dangerously ill, and that the hope of recovery was passing away, it was a common sight to see tears glisten in the eyes of men as they spoke of him on the street. And at his funeral a stranger would have been puzzled to guess whose son or brother or friend was dead, so many were the personal mourners in every part of the congregation.—By Rev. Mr. Dame, his pastor.

V. William Jaquelin Holliday⁵ (Ariana Smith⁴, Edward³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), son of Ariana Ambler Smith and Dr. William Duncan Holliday, b. July 9, 1829; married, December 11, 1856, Lucy Fitzhugh Redd, member of the National Society of the Colonial Dames of America. Issue:

553. I. Ariana Ambler Holliday⁶. Married Henry W. Bennett. Had issue:
554. I. Edward Jaquelin Bennett⁷.
555. II. Louise Bennett⁷.
556. II. Jaquelin S. Holliday⁶. Married Florence Baker. Had issue:
557. I. William Jaquelin Holliday⁷.
558. II. Frederick Taylor Holliday⁷.
559. III. Alice Baker Holliday⁷.
560. IV. Lucy Holliday⁷.
561. III. Lucy Fitzhugh Holliday⁶. Married George C. Hume. Issue:
562. I. William Mansur Hume⁷.

The Royal Descent of Mrs. William J. Holliday, née Lucy Fitzhugh Redd:

Alfred the Great, of England, had:

Edward the Elder, King of England, who had:

Edmund I, King of England, who had:

Edgar, King of England, who had:

Ethelred, King of England, who had:

Edmund Ironside, King of England, who had:

Edward, the Exile, Prince of England, who had:

Margaret. Married Malcolm, King of Scots, and had:

Malitda. Married Henry I, King of England, and had:

Maud. Married Geoffrey, Count of Anjou, and had:

Henry II, King of England, who had:

John, King of England, who had:

Henry III, King of England, who had:

Edmund, Earl of Lancaster, who had:

Henry, Earl of Lancaster, who had:

Joan. Married John de Mowbray, and had:

John, Baron de Mowbray, who had:

Eleanor. Married Roger de la Warr, who had:

Joan. Married Sir Thomas de West, and had:

Sir Reginald, Lord de la Warr, who had:

Sir Richard, Lord de la Warr, who had:

Sir Thomas, Lord de la Warr, who had:

Sir George West Trent, who had:

Sir William, Lord de la Warr, who had:

Sir Thomas, Lord de la Warr, who had:

Col. John West, of Va., who had:

Col. John West, Jr., of Va., who had:

Nathaniel West, of Va., who had:

Unity. Married William Dandridge, of Va., who had:

Martha. Married Philip Aylett, of Va., and had:

Col. William Aylett, of Va., who had:

Col. Philip Aylett, of Va., who had:

Mary. Married Philip Fitzhugh, of Va., and had:

Lucy. Married John Robertson Redd, and had:

Lucy Redd. Married William Jaquelin Holliday, of Indianapolis, Ind.

The above chart was copied from Mr. Browning's last book.

V. Ariana Ambler Holliday⁵ (Ariana Ambler Smith⁴, Edward³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Ariana Ambler Smith and Dr. William Duncan Holliday, b. March 10, 1837; married November 13, 1862, Archibald Robinson, b. 1839. Had issue:

563. I. Alexander Peale Robinson⁶, b. May 19, 1864; married Eleanor Braun, September 9, 1885, and had issue:

I. Philip Cary Robinson⁷, b. August 2, 1890.

II. Eleanor Peale Robinson⁷, b. June 29, 1893.

564. II. Cary Jaquelin Robinson⁶, b. March 10, 1866; d. July 8, 1882.

565. III. Angelica Peale Robinson⁶, b. May 6, 1868; d. January 20, 1870.

566. IV. Margaret Duncan Robinson⁶, b. February 24, 1871; married, July 9, 1896, Winslow Hoxton Randolph, and had issue:

567. I. Archibald Robinson Randolph⁷, b. May 11, 1897.

568. II. Winslow Hoxton Randolph⁷, b. July 29, 1902.

569. III. Cary Jaquelin Randolph⁷, b. December 7, 1903.

570. V. Ellen Llewellyn Robinson⁶, b. March 16, 1872.

571. VI. Grace Randolph Robinson⁶, b. October 14, 1874; married, Dec. 28, 1899, John Frederick McCulloch, and had issue:

572. I. Spencer McCulloch⁷, b. August 18, 1900.

V. John Duncan Holliday⁵ (Ariana A. Smith⁴, Edward³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), son of Ariana Ambler Smith, and Dr. Wm. Duncan Holliday, b. September 3, 1839; married, June 16, 1870, Edmonia Battaille Goulding, b. November 24, 1840; still living in Indianapolis, Ind. Had issue:

573. I. William Warren Holliday⁷, b. June 16, 1872.

574. II. Edward Jaquelin Holliday⁷, b. July 18, 1875.

575. III. Duncan Frederick Holliday⁷, b. June 17, 1880.

V. Edmonia Taylor⁵ (Elisa Smith⁴, Edward³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Elisa Smith and Dr. Samuel Taylor, b. 1829. Married (1851) Israel Greene, b. 1824, Lieutenant in the United States Marine Corps, but gave his sword to the South. Major Greene was b. in New York; his mother was Miss Elizabeth Platt, of Plattsburg, N. Y.

The Platts were founders of Plattsburg, N. Y., and are related to the best families in the State of New York. (Platt, Volume I, Chapter VII.) Israel Greene and Edmonia Taylor, his wife, had issue:

- 576. I. Eliza Taylor Greene^e, b. 1852; April 17, at Berryville, Va.; married John Walter Downer, April 23, 1879, at Berryville, Clarke Co., Va.
- 577. II. Thomas Platt Greene^e, b. 1856.
- 578. III. Samuel Taylor Greene^e, b. 1859.
- 579. IV. Edward Marshall Greene^e, b. 1862.
- 580. V. Virginius Cary Greene, b. 1866; d. 1866.
- 581. VI. Charles Taylor Greene, b. 1870.

CHAPTER VI

SIXTH GENERATION.

VI. Rosalie Hewitt⁶ (Margaret B. Smith⁵, Augustine Jaquelin⁴, Augustine³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Margaret Boyd Smith and Thomas W. Hewitt; married Dr. John Locke, of Martinsburg, W. Va. Dr. John Locke was a lineal descendant of the famous English metaphysician, the family now possessing many old family pieces of silver, etc., etc., which proves this unmistakably. Issue:

582. I. Margaret Hewitt Locke⁷. Married Lieut. Edwin Bell, Confederate States Army; living in Bedford Co., Va.

583. II. Rosalie M. Locke⁷. Married Lieut. Magruder Tubbsman.

584. III. Mary Harrison Locke⁷. Married Lieut. Richard Turpin, of Carrollton, Mo., C. S. A.; he d., and she married, second, Dr. Smith, her cousin, no issue.

586. IV. Meveril Locke⁷, d. young.

587. V. Thomas Smith Locke⁷, of Cumberland, Md.

VI. Edwin Littleton Hewitt⁶ (Margaret B. Smith⁵, Augustine Jaquelin⁴, Augustine³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), son of Margaret Boyd Smith and Thomas W. Hewitt, b.——; d.——. Married A. Douggie Hunter, of Richmond, Va. Had issue:

588. I. Daughter Hewitt⁷. Married Mr. Rodin; live in Richmond, and have issue.

589. I. Edwin Marshall Roden, d. in infancy.

VI. Thomas Marshall Hewitt⁶ (Margaret B. Smith⁵, Augustine Jaquelin⁴, Augustine³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), son of Margaret Boyd Smith and Thomas W. Hewitt, married Josephine Allen, of Richmond, Va., b. about 1835; still living at Weyanoke, Va. (1906.)

Mrs. Hewitt writes:

"I recollect your mother and your Aunt Bettie, both beautiful

women; also your grandfather and grandmother Moncure. He was such a handsome, aristocratic-looking gentleman, with gray hair. The old Ambler mansion, where your grandparents lived, was diagonally across from Dr. Brockenbrough's residence, which was afterwards the Confederate Mansion. The Ambler residence should never have been pulled down, it was such a quaint structure. I lived in Richmond until 1865, when my husband bought a farm in Charles City Co., near Mrs. Douthat's; she is a near neighbour of mine" (1906).

Thomas Marshall Hewitt and Josephine Allen, his wife, have issue:

590. I. Thomas Wm. Hewitt⁷. Married S. C. Willcox. No issue:

591. II. Joseph Allen Hewitt⁷, d. in early manhood.

592. III. Edwin Littleton Hewitt⁷. Married Elizabeth Brock. No issue.

593. IV. Marion Stetson Hewitt⁷, unmarried.

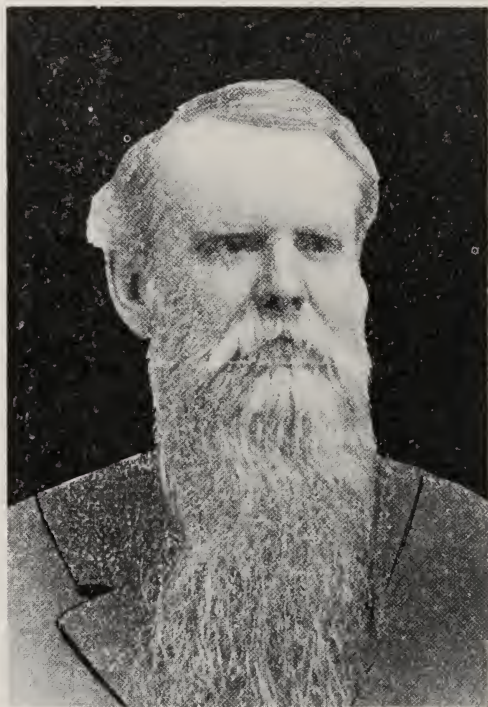
594. V. Augustine Jaquelin Hewitt⁷, d. July 1, 1883, in his 9th year.

VI. William Augustine Morgan⁶ (Mary Jaquelin Smith⁵, Augustine Jaquelin⁴, Augustine³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), son of Mary Jaquelin Smith, and Jacob Morgan, of "Falling Spring," Jefferson Co., W. Va. Married, 1855, his cousin, Anna Jaquelin Smith, daughter of Col. Augustine Charles Smith and Elizabeth Dangerfield Magill.

Jacob Morgan was an importing merchant; owned several trading vessels, and spent much of his time in England and Europe. During the French and Indian War with the Colonies he was held a prisoner in France, and his ship confiscated. He was a large-hearted, public-spirited man, and did much for the community in which he lived. His home after his death was sold for security debts.

All three of his sons leaped into the saddle at the first call of Virginia, for men, in 1860. William Augustine Morgan, the eldest, was Captain of the Shepherdstown Cavalry Company, and they were the first to reach Harper's Ferry (ten miles away), where John Brown made his raid on Virginia soil. This company was afterwards incorporated with the first Virginia Cavalry, then commanded by Col. (later Gen'l) J. E. B. Stuart, followed by Col.

Jones, Fitzhugh Lee and Drake. Morgan was the last Colonel, and won the confidence, admiration and love of the whole regiment. Upon repeated occasions Col. Morgan was intrusted with commands of the highest importance, and at the close of the war he had in different emergencies led almost every brigade of cavalry in the army of Northern Virginia. Generals Early and Rosser complimented his decision, coolness, and gallantry in highest terms, and



COL. WILLIAM A. MORGAN

more than once they recommended him for promotion. Secretary of War, Gen'l Breckenridge, ordered his commission made out as brevet, but owing to the hasty retreat from Richmond, it did not reach him till too late. In the retreat from Petersburg he was in command of the rear guard. His bravery during those trying hours was superb, and will ever be remembered by every soldier under his command. During the war, he was under fire in over three hundred skirmishes and battles, and fourteen horses were

killed or severely wounded under him, the last one falling at Appomattox, a few moments before the order to cease firing was given. At the time he was in command of Payne's Brigade, and succeeded in cutting his way through the enemy's lines with his whole brigade, and made good his escape to Lynchburg, where he disbanded by order of Gen'l Lee. En route home, with only his horse, sabre and pistols (all else, including his diary, being lost), in crossing New Canton's Ferry, of James River, his sabre was stolen. Nearing home, he met a party of Federal soldiers, who took his pistols, and that night his horse was stolen. This last was a new acquaintance made on the battlefield at Appomattox, so it mattered little, but the sabre and pistols had been his constant and tried friends in every emergency, in all his campaigns. He did gallant service with Ashby, and at a meeting to organize "The Ashby Memorial Association," October 25, 18—, Col. Morgan was an invited guest. When he entered the room all the officers of the Ashby brigade received him standing; his chivalric bearing on the occasion will ever be remembered by all who saw him. He was every inch a soldier. His younger brother, Daniel H. Morgan, was buried the day of the surrender at Appomattox, having died the day before of wounds received on the terrible retreat from Petersburg. When West Virginia was cut from Virginia Col. Morgan was sent as delegate to the convention that framed the constitution of the new state. He was elected soon after deputy sheriff of Jefferson County, and held the office for twenty-four years.

Col. William Augustine Morgan and Anna Jaquelin Smith, his wife, had issue:

595. I. Augustine Charles Morgan^r, b. Aug. 1855. Married Frances Russell Bowley.
596. II. Mary Jaquelin Morgan^r. Married (1878) Dorsey Tyson, of Frederick City, Md. She d. June 7, 1879.
597. III. Elizabeth Morgan^r, d. Dec. 6, 1890.
598. IV. Marie Louise Morgan^r.
599. V. Daniel H. Morgan^r, retired surgeon U. S. Navy. Married Isabella Booker, of Amelia Courthouse.
600. VI. Anna Jaquelin Morgan^r. Married Henry Clay Getzendanna.
601. VII. William A. Morgan^r, lives in Kansas City. Married there ———. Issue:

602. I. William A. Morgan^s, Jr.
 603. II. Maria Emma Morgan^s.
 604. VIII. Archibald Magill Smith Morgan^r. Married Sarah
 Shepherd, of Shepherdstown, W. Va. Issue:
 605. I. Thomas H. Morgan^s.

VI. Anna Augusta Rose Mason^c (Augusta T. Smith^s, Augustine Jaquelin⁴, Augustine³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Susanna Taylor Smith and Wiley Roy Mason; b. September 4, 1829; d. February 21, 1876. Married Gen'l Dabney Herndon Maury, b. May 21, 1822; d. January 12, 1900. Issue:

606. I. Nannie Rose Maury^r, b. Feb. 7, 1853. Married
 Robert Lindsay Pollard; residence, 7061 Colorado
 Street, Austin, Texas. Issue:
 607. I. Robert Lindsay Pollard^s.
 608. II. Dabney Maury Pollard^s, boy.
 609. II. Eliza Fontaine Maury^r, b. Oct. 11, 1854; d. April
 1, 1856.
 610. III. Roy Mason Maury^r, b. Jan. 29, 1857; d. Sept.
 22, 1857.
 611. IV. Sue Mason Maury^r, b. Aug. 6, 1856. Married
 James Taggart Halsey. Issue:
 612. I. Dabney Maury Halsey^s, girl.
 613. II. Eloise Minor Halsey^s.
 614. V. Dabney Herndon Maury^r, b. March 9, 1863. Mar-
 ried Mary McCaw, daughter of Dr. James B. Mc-
 Caw, of Richmond, Va., and sister of Annie
 McCaw, who married Dr. James D. Moncure,
 Supt. Asylum, Williamsburg, Va. Mr. Maury
 is consulting engineer Peoria Water Works Co.,
 Peoria, Ill.; residence, 129 North Jefferson Ave-
 nue. Issue:
 615. I. Ann Virginia Maury^s, b. Feb. 3, 1898; d. July
 21, 1900.
 616. II. Dabney Herndon Maury^s, b. Sept. 2, 1899.
 617. VI. William Lewis Minor Maury^r, b. Nov. 4, 1872; d.
 Nov. 8, 1872. (Maury Family, Volume IV,
 Chapter XIII.)

The following introduction to "Recollections of a Virginian" was published by Charles Scribner's Sons:

It has been said that every old man owes it to posterity to record his recollections. The following volume will be an evidence of the wisdom of this saying, and if every one could write as simply, as naturally, and as charmingly as its author, it would be proof. Unhappily, there are some who talk delightfully who cannot write at all; which but emphasizes the importance of one's doing so, who can do both. Such a person is the writer of these "Recollections:" known to many who have had the pleasure of association with him, and now about to be known to a much wider circle.

The privilege of bringing friends together and making them known to each other is one to be highly esteemed, and this is my pleasant office now. For no one could read the following volume without feeling that he had found a friend—an old friend. To us who have known him for years, all prefatory words are superfluous. It is, then, only to those, who having read these written "Recollections" will wish to know more of their friend, that I address myself. And even to them, I must say that I can be of but little use; for the best knowledge of the author will be found between the lines of his book, where geniality, heartiness, simplicity, humor, natural sweetness, nobility of purpose, and high-hearted, old-fashioned gentility shine from every page.

To appreciate and enjoy a book thoroughly it is necessary to place oneself as nearly as possible in the position of the writer; to become as entirely as possible *en rapport* with him.

Especially is this the case with a book of reminiscences. Not to do so, indeed, is, in some sort, a breach of faith, a violation of confidence; for the writer in speaking of himself and of things in relation to himself becomes confidential, and off his guard, and, assuming that he is among the friends who will not misunderstand him, throws himself on their good will and sympathy.

It would be very easy to give the public record of the author of this book; for he has had a distinguished career, even at a period and among men when the commonplace was remarkable. The bare official record would state that Dabney Herndon Maury was born at Fredericksburg, Va., May 21, 1822, and was the son of Captain John Minor Maury and Eliza Maury, his wife; that he was educated first at the University of Virginia, then at West Point, where he graduated in 1846; then he entered the Mountain Rifles and went to Mexico under General Taylor; where he was complimented in special orders for gallant conduct at Vera Cruz; was wounded severely at Cerro Gordo; and was complimented by later promotion for conduct; that he was presented with a handsome sword by the citizens of Fredericksburg; was then ordered to West Point as an assistant professor; married Miss Marion of Virginia in 1852, and rejoined his regiment on the Rio Grande; was appointed superintendent of the Cavalry School at Carlisle Barracks in 1857; published "Tactics for Mounted Rifles" in 1859, and the following year was appointed adjutant-general of the Department of New Mexico; that on the secession of Virginia he resigned from the "United States Army" and was appointed colonel in the Confederate States Army, and was made adjutant-general of the Trans-Mississippi Department;

was promoted to be a brigadier-general for the Elkhorn campaign; and next year was promoted to be major-general; that he fought Rosecrans at and defeated Sherman at Chickasaw Bluff; drove Sherman out of the Deer Creek country in 1863; reinforced Loring in April and helped Quinby out of Zayro; was placed in command of the Department of Alabama and Mississippi; defended Mobile against Canby's army for three weeks and until he received orders to retire, when he withdrew his forces to Meridian; that he was paroled prisoner of war. May 13, 1865; and in 1887 was appointed minister of the United States to the United States of Columbia.

This would be a summary of the official record of the author of this book; but it would give little idea of the author himself and of his delightful personality which has endeared him to his friends, and will, no doubt, be apparent to that wider circle which he is about to meet. It would give not as good an idea as his stature (which, as he tells us, one of his old professors rallied him on as too low to allow him to shoot over a "breast-height slope" of five feet, and which afterwards won him from his men the sobriquet of "Little Dab") would give of the heroic and commanding spirit which animates it, or of the gracious and impressive courtesy which adorns it. The author of this volume is much more than his official record, as high as that is, would show. He was of the old Virginia families of Brooke, Minor, Fontaine, and Maury, which have given jurists, philanthropists, educators, authors, divines, soldiers, and sailors, to our people for nearly two hundred years. He is the product of the combination of the old English and the old French Huguenot stock. His youth was passed amid the best Virginia surroundings, and his late life has been spent in the faithful discharge of those duties which came to him through the vicissitudes of his time. Thus, by descent, by training, by choice, and by entire environment, he is a type of what we are proud to style an old Virginian.

The gentry of the Old Dominion as a general thing resided in the country. Fredericksburg, however, was in some sort an exception: it was one of the towns in which many of the old gentry of the State had their homes, and it was an especial centre of that social life which made the Old Dominion celebrated. Spotsylvania and Stafford lay around it, whilst below on the Rappahannock River lay Westmoreland, Caroline, Richmond, Middlesex, and other old colonial counties in which the old Virginia families had their estates. Thus the author of these memories grew up amidst an environment as typical of Virginia as any could be found. His habits of life and of thought are what we of his State are pleased to think essentially Virginian, and we are proud to have him known as the proudest of our civilization. Clear in his perceptions of right; unwavering in his devotion to duty; kind to all men, and reverential to all women; intrepid in time of danger; modest in success, and cheerful in disaster;—there can be no better character. The young officer who gives us the half-veiled picture of himself sitting in his shirt-sleeves on the poker table to receive the delegation of citizens which called unexpectedly to present him with a sword of honour is one we must admit to our good graces; and when we

find that it was the large sum he won from his brother officers which decided him to give up card playing, we shall be prepared to find him (though he is too modest to record it), when old and without means, declining to accept a position with the Louisiana State Lottery at a princely salary, not because he "thought lotteries wrong, but because his people were against it, and he did not wish his children to have to make explanations."

It would not be fair to keep his friends longer from knowing him as he has unconsciously drawn himself; and I shall close this introduction with a sentence from his book which will give them at the outset a little idea of him they are to meet.

After speaking of one of his old professors who had once, as he thought, been harsh to him, but who afterwards came up and warmly congratulated him on a paper he had prepared on "Napoleon's Italian Campaign," he says:

"As I recall these memories of my long life, it seems to me people were always glad when I did anything clever, with a sort of surprised gladness, as if they had never thought I could do it. To tell the truth, I was always surprised myself, and delighted in receiving praise, as I winced under censure and that carping criticism which is the refuge and habit of weak and ignorant natures."

He is a bold man who will undertake to add to this.

THOMAS NELSON PAGE.

August 4, 1894.

VI. Monimia Mason⁶ (Susanna Taylor Smith⁵, Augustine Jaquelin⁴, Augustine³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Susanna Taylor Smith and Wiley Roy Mason; b. —, still living in Washington, D. C. Married (1857) Charles W. Field, Sr.; graduated at West Point Military Academy 1849; assigned Second Lieutenant Second Dragoons U. S. Army, promoted to First Lieutenant, 1855; ordered to West Point as assistant instructor of Cavalry Tactics in 1861; resigned from U. S. Army, entered C. S. Army, and was made captain in cavalry; promoted colonel Sixty-first Va. Cavalry, 1861; made brigadier general, 1862, and major general, 1864. In 1875 Gen'l Field entered the service of the Khedive and was made Colonel and Inspector General of the Egyptian army, during the Abyssinian War. He returned to Cairo, and was decorated by the Sultan with the order of the Medjidie. Gen. Field returned to the United States, 1877. In 1878 he was elected doorkeeper of the House of Representatives of the Forty-second Congress. Gen'l Bradley T. Johnson said of him: "Gen'l Field was gifted with a vigorous intellect, indomitable will, and physically was a superb specimen of manly

bravery. Over six feet, light and graceful, as a rider and under fire the very personification of the god of war. Gentle and tender as a woman, bold and true as a Bayard, no better man ever strode horse, or drew blade in peace or war."

Gen'l Charles W. Field, of Woodford, Ky., and Monimia Mason had issue:

- 618. I. Charles W. Field⁷, attorney- and counsellor-at-law, 1057-9, Calvert Building, Baltimore, Md. Married Alberta Louise Von Lingen.
- 619. II. Wiley Roy Mason Field⁷, Lieutenant U. S. Navy. Married Elizabeth Breckenridge, of St. Louis, Mo. Issue:
- 620. I. Daughter Field⁸.

Lieutenant W. Roy Mason Field, stationed at Portsmouth, New Hampshire (1906), has collected in England a voluminous history of the Smith family. I wrote to Lieut. Field, but have not heard from him as yet (June, 1906).

VI. Maj. W. Roy Mason⁶ (Susanna Taylor Smith⁵, Augustine Jaquelin⁴, Augustine³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), third child and oldest son of Susanna Taylor Smith and Wiley Roy Mason; served on Gen'l Field's Staff. Married, first, Susan Thornton, of Fredericksburg, Va.; second, Miss Baccus.

Issue by first marriage:

- 621. I. W. Roy Mason⁷.
- 622. II. Thornton Mason⁷.
- 623. III. Charlie Mason⁷.
- 624. IV. Julian Mason⁷.
- 625. V. George Mason⁷.
- 626. VI. Charlotte Mason⁷.
- 627. VII. Monimia Mason⁷.
- 628. VIII. Page Mason⁷.
- 629. IX. Russell Mason⁷.
- 630 and 631. Died in infancy.

VI. Augusta Mason⁶ (Susanna Taylor Smith⁵, Augustine Jaquelin Smith⁴, Augustine³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), sixth child of Susanna Taylor Smith

and Wiley Roy Mason. Married Col. Charles Collins, C. S. A., who lost his life at the battle of the Wilderness. Issue:

632. I. Dr. Charles Collins⁷, Washington, D. C.

633 and 634. Names unknown.

VI. Enoch Wellford Mason⁶ (Susanna Taylor Smith⁵, Augustine Jaquelin⁴, Augustine³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), seventh child of Susanna Taylor Smith and Wiley Roy Mason. Married (November 25, 1868) Mary Belle Simpson. Mr. Mason entered the Confederate Army between the ages of sixteen and seventeen, the last of 1862, and surrendered at Appomattox Courthouse, 1865; wounded badly in June, 1864, at the battle of Trevilian, and has never entirely recovered; is still living at Comorn, King George Co., Va.

Three sisters and two double first cousins were raised by Mr. Wiley Roy Mason (father). They married "old army officers." Gen'l Sherman once said, "If there had been a few more Mason women, they would have carried the whole of West Point South." The Mason family furnished more men to the Confederacy than any two on the other side.

Enoch Wellford Mason and Mary Belle Simpson, his wife, have issue:

635. I. May S. Mason⁷, b. Nov. 24, 1869; d. July 21, 1870.

636. II. Susan Taylor Mason⁷, b. Jan. 6, 1871. Married Louis Randolph Watson. Issue:

637, 638 and 639. Three children.

640. III. Theodore S. Mason⁷, b. July 10, 1875. Married (1905) Sadie R. Reading More.

641. IV. Lucy Belle Mason⁷, b. Sept. 9, 1886.

VI. Dr. Augustine Smith Mason⁶ (Jane Allen Smith⁵, Augustine Jaquelin⁴, Augustine³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), oldest son and child of Jane Allen Smith and Dr. Alexander Mason. He went to Maryland to live in 1869, and has been almost entirely cut off from old associations. He practices his profession in Hagerstown, Md., address, 118 West Washington Street. Married Mary Carter, who was daughter of Landon Carter, of Sabine Hall, and Mary Burwell Armistead.

(Carter, Volume II, Chapter VII; Armistead, Volume II, Chapter XIX.) Issue:

- 642. I. Alexander Hamilton Mason⁷. Married Mrs. Compton; d. leaving issue:
- 643. I. Roy Mason⁸.
- 644. II. Alexander Hamilton Mason⁸.
- 645. II. Mary Landon Mason⁷, named for her maternal great-grandmother. Married Mr. Alexander.
- 646. III. John Augustine Mason⁷.
- 647. IV. Edwin Gaillard Mason⁷.
- 648. V. Beauford Armistead Mason⁷.
- 649. VI. Willie Robertson Mason⁷.
- 650. VII. Lucy Roy Mason⁷.
- 651. VIII. Francis Addison Mason⁷.
- 652. IX. Thomas Mütter Mason⁷.
- 653. X. Jane Allen Mason⁷, named for her maternal grandmother.

VI. Bettie Mason⁶ (Jane Allen Smith⁵, Augustine Jaquelin⁴, Augustine³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Jane Allen Smith and Dr. Alexander Mason. Married Gen'l Alexander, of Georgia, chief of artillery on staff of Gen'l Robt. E. Lee, C. S. A. Issue:

- 654. I. Bettie Mason Alexander⁷. Married (Dec. 28, 1886) John Rose Ficklen, Professor at Tulane University, La.
- 655. II. Lucy Roy Alexander⁷. Married William Craig; d. leaving issue:
- 656. I. Bettie Craig⁸.
- 657. II. Roy Craig⁸.
- 658. III. Edward Porter Alexander⁷. Married Agnes Brady, great-granddaughter of Col. George Armistead, of Fort McHenry fame. Issue:
- 659. I. Daughter Alexander⁸.
- 660. II. Daughter Alexander⁸.
- 661. III. Edward Porter Alexander⁸.
- 662. IV. Adam Leopold Alexander⁷. Married Miss Baldwin, of Savannah.
- 663. V. Willie Alexander⁷. Married Adelaide Moore, of Augusta, Ga.

VI. Jane Allen Mason⁶ (Jane Allen Smith⁵, Augustine Jaquelin⁴, Augustine³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Augustine Jaquelin Smith and Susanna Taylor, his wife. Married Major Wade Hampton Gibbs, of Columbia, S. C.; graduate of West Point; Maj. C. S. A. Issue:

- 664. I. Wade Hampton Gibbs⁷, Jr.
- 665. II. Frances Guignard Gibbs⁷.
- 666. III. Jane Mason Gibbs⁷.
- 667. IV. Mason Gibbs⁷.
- 668. V. Frank H. Gibbs⁷, of Columbia, S. C.

VI. Captain William Augustine Smith⁶ (William Taylor⁵, Augustine Jaquelin⁴, Augustine³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), son of William Taylor Smith and Columbia Turner, his wife; b. September 17, 184—; d. March 8, 1905. Married (November 30, 1869) Harriet Field Robb.

The following was sent as special dispatch to the *Baltimore Sun*:

FREDERICKSBURG, VA., March 8, 1905.

Captain William Augustine Smith, one of the most prominent residents of this city, Secretary and Treasurer of the Virginia Excelsior Company, died suddenly here at an early hour this morning, at the residence of his son-in-law, Mr. A. Randolph Howard, aged 64 years. The cause of his death was heart disease. He was son of the late Lieut. Wm. Taylor Smith, United States Navy, and was born in King George County. He graduated from the Virginia Military Institute and at once entered the Confederate service, serving as captain and aide-de-camp on the staff of Gen'l John G. Walker during the entire war. At the close of the war he went to King George County and engaged in agriculture, moving to this city a few years ago and becoming one of the partners in the Virginia Excelsior Manufacturing Company. Captain Smith married Miss Harriet Field Robb, daughter of the late Capt. Robert A. Robb, of the United States Navy, who survives him, with their only child.

- 669. I. Mrs. A. Randolph Howard⁷, née Fannie L. Smith⁷.

VI. Edward Jaquelin Smith⁶ (William Taylor⁵, Augustine Jaquelin⁴, Augustine³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith); Edward Jaquelin¹), son of William Taylor Smith and Columbia Turner, his wife; b. February 11, 1857. Married (May 27, 1880) Lucy Wiley Mason, daughter of Charles Mason and Maria Jefferson Randolph, granddaughter of Thomas Jefferson. (Randolph, Volume II, Chapter V.)

Charles Mason, son of Col. Enoch Mason, of Stafford Co., Va., and Lucy Roy, his wife, had issue:

670. I. Charles Mason Smith⁷.

671. II. William Taylor Smith⁷.

(See Mason, Volume II, Chapter XVII.)

VI. Gen'l Henry Rootes Jackson⁶ (Martha Jaquelin⁵, Thomas Reade⁴, Thos. Reade Rootes—married Martha Jaquelin Smith³—Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), son of Martha Jaquelin Rootes and Dr. Henry Jackson, b. 1820; d. 1896, in Savannah, Georgia, where he had made his professional career. Married (1844) Miss Cornelia Davenport, of Savannah, Ga., a lady of Scotch extraction. Gen'l Jackson was universally beloved and widely lamented throughout the entire States, as soldier, statesman and poet. He was a colonel during the Mexican War, commanding the only regiment that participated therein from this State. He was also a Major General in the Confederate Army. He represented this country, as Minister to Austria, during Buchanan's administration. He was also Minister to Mexico, during the first term of Cleveland's administration. I feel safe in saying there is no office of honor or trust in the gift of the people of Georgia which at some time or other has not been tendered to Gen'l Jackson. Mrs. Jackson died leaving four children:

672. I. Henry Jackson⁷, b. 1845. Married (1867) Sarah A. Cobb.

673. II. Howell Cobb Jackson⁷, b. 1847; d. Feb. 22, 1906. Married Lizzie Renfroe.

674. III. Davenport Jackson⁷, b. 1850; d. 1884, single.

675. IV. Cornelia Jackson⁷, b. 1852; d. 1899. Married Pope Barrow, 1884; d. 1903.

VI. Martha Jaquelin Rootes⁶ (Martha Jaquelin⁵, Thomas Reade⁴, Thos. Reade Rootes—married Martha Jaquelin Smith³—Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Martha Jaquelin Rootes and Dr. Henry Jackson, b. 1822. Married (1848) Col. Frank H. Erwin; she died 1849, leaving issue:

676. I. Sallie Mattie Erwin⁶, b. 1849; d. 1853.

VI. Sarah Maria Rootes Jackson⁶ (Martha Jaquelin⁵, Thomas Reade⁴, Thos. Reade Rootes—married Martha Jaquelin Smith³—

Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹). daughter of Martha Jaquelin Rootes and Dr. Henry Jackson, b. 1824. Married (1852) Oliver Hillhouse Prince, a distinguished newspaper man, author and writer of Georgia, and a descendant of the celebrated Hillhouse family of Connecticut. Mr. Prince was also a planter; he died 1875. Mrs. Prince died 1897, leaving issue:

- 677. I. Martha Basiline Hillhouse Prince⁷, b. 1855; now (1906) connected with the Lucy Cobb Institute, Athens, Ga.
- 678. II. Oliver Hillhouse Prince⁷, b. 1857; d. 1885.
- 679. III. Henry Rootes Jackson Prince⁷, b. 1859; d. 1904. Married (1885) Maria J. Turley, of England.
- 680. IV. Marie Jaquelin Prince⁷, b. 1861. Married (1884) Jordan T. Thomas, of Wilmington, N. C.

VI. Gen'l Howell Cobb⁶ (Sarah Robinson Rootes⁵, Thomas R. Rootes⁴, Thos. Reade Rootes—married Martha Jaquelin Smith³—Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹). son of Col. John Addison Cobb and Sarah Robinson Rootes, his wife; b. September 7, 1815; d. October 9, 1868. Married Mary Ann Lamar, b. April 28, 1818; d. November 27, 1887. Gen'l Cobb was a very noted man. Besides being a General in the Confederate Army, he was president of the Confederate Senate, Governor of Georgia, Speaker of the House of Representatives of the United States and Secretary of the Treasury during Buchanan's administration.

Gen'l Cobb and Mary Ann Lamar, his wife, had issue:

- 681. I. Capt. John Addison Cobb⁷. Married, first, Lucy Barrow; second, Martha Lamar Bivens.
- 682. II. Major Lamar Cobb⁷. Married Olivia Newton.
- 683. III. Judge Howell Cobb⁷. Married Mary McKinley.
- 684. IV. Mary Ann Cobb⁷. Married Judge Alexander S. Erwin.
- 685. V. Sarah Mildred Cobb⁷. Married Tinsley W. Rucker.
- 686. VI. Judge Andrew J. Cobb⁷. Married Starke Campbell.

VI. Laura Battaile Cobb⁶ (Sarah Robinson Rootes⁵, Thomas R. Rootes⁴, Thos. Reade Rootes—married Martha Jaquelin Smith³—Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Col. John Addison Cobb and Sarah Robinson Rootes, his wife; b. March 12, 1818; d. October 16, 1888. Married

(March 23, 1841) Prof. Williams Rutherford, b. September 3, 1818; d. August 21, 1896, at Athens, Ga. Issue:

687. I. Capt. John Cobb Rutherford⁷, b. April 13, 1842; d. March 10, 1892. Married Lizzie King.

688. II. Mary Ann Rutherford⁷. Married Prof. Frank A. Lipscomb, d. 1870.

689. III. Mildred Rutherford⁷, principal of the Lucy Cobb Institute, Athens, Ga.

690. IV. Bessie Rutherford⁷. Married George A. Mell; she died 1894.

691. V. Laura Williams Rutherford⁷. Married Mr. Joshua C. Hutchins. Issue: Three children, Hutchins.

VI. Mildred Lewis Cobb⁶ (Sarah Robinson Rootes⁵, Thomas R. Rootes⁴, Thos. Reade Rootes—married Martha Jaquelin Smith³—Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Col. John Addison Cobb and Sarah Robinson Rootes, his wife. Married Col. Luther J. Glenn, b. 1818; d. 1866, leaving issue:

692. Col. John Thomas Glenn⁷. Married Helen Gerard.

693. II. Sarah Cobb Glenn⁷. Married S. L. McBride, b. Sept. 1845; d. 1892.

694. III. Judge Howell C. Glenn⁷, b. 1852; d. 1888.

695. IV. Luther Judson Glenn⁷.

VI. Gen'l Thomas Reade Rootes Cobb⁶ (Sarah Robinson Rootes⁵, Thomas R. Rootes⁴, Thos. Reade Rootes—married Martha Jaquelin Smith³—Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), son of Col. John Addison Cobb and Sarah Robinson Rootes, his wife; b. April 10, 1823; killed at the battle of Fredericksburg. I have seen the marble monument that marks the place where he was shot and buried. Married Marian Lumpkin. Issue:

696. I. Sarah Addison Cobb⁷. Married Captain Henry Jackson; d. Dec. 1895. Issue (Jackson, Chapter VII).

697. II. Callie Cobb⁷. Married A. L. Hull.

698. III. Marian T. Cobb⁷. Married Hoke Smith.

699. IV. Lucy Cobb⁷.

VI. Major John Boswell Cobb⁶ (Sarah Robinson Rootes⁵, Thomas R. Rootes⁴, Thos. Reade Rootes—married Martha Jaquelin Smith³—Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), son of Col. John Addison Cobb and Sarah Robinson Rootes,

his wife; b. February 3, 1826; d. November 21, 1893. Major in the Confederate Army. Married, first (September 22, 1871), Mary Athena Lamar, d. 1861; second, Mrs. Alice Culler Leake, née Culler.

Issue by first marriage:

700. I. Mildred Lewis Cobb⁷, b. Oct. 5, 1854.

701. II. John William Cobb⁷.

702. III. James Jackson Cobb⁷, b. April 26, 18——. Married (Dec. 22, 1891) Annie Louise Mallery.

Issue by second marriage:

703. I. Mary Culler Cobb⁷, b. Jan. 10, 1874. Married (Nov. 28, 1901) Matthew Barrow Pilcher.

704. II. Eugenia Silver Cobb⁷, b. ——. Married (Sept. 22, 1898) William Bell Lowe, Jr.

VI. Mary Willis Cobb⁶ (Sarah Robinson Rootes⁵, Thomas R. Rootes⁴, Thos. Reade Rootes—married Martha Jaquelin Smith³—Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Col. John Addison Cobb and Sarah Robinson Rootes, his wife. Married, first, Col. F. H. Erwin; d. 1850; second, Dr. John M. Johnson; d. May, 1886.

Issue by first marriage:

705. I. Mary Willis Erwin⁷, d. 1865.

706. II. Howell Cobb Erwin⁷. Married Orphelia Thorpe.

707. III. Lucy Cobb Erwin⁷. Married A. Welborn Hill.

Issue by second marriage:

708. IV. Sarah Cobb Johnson⁷. Married, first, Hugh Hagan; second —— Cocke.

709. V. James L. Johnson⁷. Married Margery ———.

VI. Sarah Martha Cobb⁶ (Sarah Robinson Rootes⁵, Thomas R. Rootes⁴, Thos. Reade Rootes—married Martha Jaquelin Smith³—Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Col. John Addison Cobb and Sarah Robinson Rootes, his wife. Married John Charles Whitner. Issue:

710. I. John Addison Whitner⁷. Married Eliza Farrow or Farrer.

711. II. Eliza Ann Span Whitner⁷.

712. III. Sarah Rootes Whitner⁷. Married Warren Howard.

713. IV. Thomas Cobb Whitner⁷. Married Emily Lou Tichenor.

714. V. Mary Ann Whitner⁷. Married Benjamin C. Milner, Jr.

715. VI. Martha Mildred Whitner⁷. Married Willis J. Milner.

716. VII. Charley Frank Whitner⁷. Married. Issue:

717. I. One child Whitner.

VI. Thomas Reade Rootes⁶ (Thomas R. Rootes⁵, Thomas Reade Rootes—married Martha Jaquelin Smith³—Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), son of Thomas Reade Rootes⁵ and Anna French, his wife; b. December 10, 1809; d. —; commander U. S. and C. S. Navy. Married (January 24, 1838) Mary Overton, daughter of Garrett Minor. Issue:

718. I. Elizabeth T. Rootes⁷. Married Mann Page Minor. Issue:

719. I. Fontaine Meriwether Minor⁸, living in Louisiana. Pike Co., Mo., in 1904.

720. II. Thomas Reade Rootes⁷, b. April 3, 1840. Married Willie Sampson, San José, Cal. Issue:

I. Thomas Reade Rootes⁸.

721. III. Ann Overton Rootes⁷. Married Maj. N. C. Kouns.

722. IV. Lawrence M. Rootes⁷, b. April 30, 1845. Married his cousin, Mary Rootes. Issue:

I. Felix Rootes⁸.

723. V. George M. Rootes⁷, of Fulton, Mo. Married Fannie Watson. Issue:

724. I. Francis Reade Rootes⁸.

VI. George French Rootes⁶ (Thomas R. Rootes⁵, Thomas Reade Rootes⁴—married Martha Jaquelin Smith³—Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), son of Thomas Reade Rootes⁵ and Anna French, his wife; b. March 17, 1812. Married and lived in Memphis, Tenn. Issue:

725. I. Betty Rootes⁷.

726. II. George Rootes⁷, unmarried; living in New Orleans in 1894.

727. III. William Rootes⁷. Married, and left a widow and three children; they were living in Memphis in 1894.

VI. Lawrence Jaquelin Rootes⁶ (Thomas R. Rootes⁵, Thomas Reade Rootes⁴—married Martha Jaquelin Smith³—Mary Jaquelin²

—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), son of Thomas Reade Rootes⁵ and Anna French, his wife. Married Betty Gathright and had issue:

728. I. Anna Rootes⁷. Married J. W. Howe.

729. II. George Rootes⁷. Married——. No issue in 1894.

730. III. Mary Rootes⁷. Married Lawrence Rootes, his cousin. (See Thomas Reade Rootes⁶.)

731. IV. Bettie Rootes⁷. Married Winston Griffin.

732. V. William Rootes⁷. Married and had issue.

VI. Virginus Dabney⁸ (T. G. S. Dabney⁵, Sarah Smith⁴, Mary Smith³—married Thomas Smith of Cople Parish—Mary Jaquelin², Edward Jaquelin¹), fifth son of Thomas Smith Gregory Dabney and Sophia Hill, his second wife, daughter of Charles Hill and Susan Codts (Coats), who was son of Ned Hill and Fanny Brooke, who was son of Col. Humphrey Hill, who came from England in 1720 and Franky Baylor, b. at Elmington, February 15, 1835. Married, first, Ellen Maria Heath, daughter of James E. Heath, who married Elizabeth Macon. He married, second, Anna Noland.

Virginus Dabney was born in Virginia, and was an infant in arms when his father moved to Mississippi. When the Civil War commenced he joined the Confederate army, and served through the war, in which he was wounded. He was on General Lee's staff, and with him at the surrender of Appomattox, and on the morning of that day shared with his general, by his command, his very frugal breakfast. After the war he opened a classical school in New York, and was assisted by his brother, Edward. He became a brilliant New York newspaper man. His very best-known works of fiction are, "The Story of Don Miff" and "The Gold That Did Not Glitter." The scene of the first story is laid about Richmond and the North River of Virginia, and in it is presented a delightful picture of the social life of that vicinity and the visiting in canoes from one stately homestead to another along the river course.

"The Gold That Did Not Glitter" is a story of the impoverished South after the war, and is a book rippling with humor and sparkling with quaint thoughts. Both books are perhaps better known in England than in America. Issue by first marriage:

733. I. Richard Heath Dabney⁷.

Issue by second marriage:

734. II. Thomas Lloyd Dabney⁷.

735. III. Noland Dabney⁷.

736. IV. Virginius Dabney⁷.

737. V. Joseph Drexel Dabney⁷.

738. VI. Susan Dabney⁷.

VI. Thomas Smith Dabney⁶ (Thomas G. S. Dabney⁵, Sarah Smith⁴—married Benjamin Dabney—Mary Smith³—married Rev. Thomas Smith—Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith, of Shooter's Hill—Edward Jaquelin¹), son of Thomas Gregory Smith Dabney and Sophia Hill, his second wife, b. at Burleigh, May, 1850. Married Ida May Ewing, of Lafouche Parish, La. Dr. Dabney first practiced his profession in Kansas City, Mo. He is now in New Orleans, La., and is doing a fine business. Issue:

739. I. Thomas Ewing Dabney⁷.

The following is copied from the *New Orleans Picayune*, Monday, July 2, 1906:

A DISTINGUISHED GRADUATE.

Among the recent distinguished graduates at Harvard University was a New Orleans boy, Thomas Ewing Dabney, son of Dr. Thomas S. Dabney, of this city.

Mr. Dabney, after a four years' course at the University of the South, at Sewanee, graduated there with the degree of Bachelor of Arts, carrying off several prizes, notably that for English Literature, the South Carolina prize for English Composition, and the Georgia prize for highest standing in his classes.

This last prize entitled the winner to a scholarship at Harvard. Young Dabney entered the Graduates School there in September, 1905, and he accomplished what had never been done in the whole of the 264 years of that University, namely, he obtained in a single year the degree of Master of Arts, Mr. Dabney being the youngest member of a class in which graduates of seventy-five other colleges were members.

This distinguished scholar, it is learned, will devote himself to literature. He comes of literary stock, being a nephew of the late Virginius Dabney, author of "Don Miff," being a little child's attempt to pronounce the name of John Smith, one of the most famous founders of the colony; his aunt, Mrs. Smedes, author of the "Southern Planter," while Prof. Richard Heath Dabney, author of "The Causes of the French Revolution," is also a near relative. Mr. Dabney, who has already no little experience in writing for the press, will complete some studies in which he is engaged, and return to this city, where he will reside.

VI. Frederick Yeamans Dabney⁶ (P. Augustine Lee⁵, Sarah Smith⁴—married Benjamin Dabney—Mary Smith³—married Rev. Thomas Smith—Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith, of Shooter's Hill—Edward Jaquelin¹), son of P. Augustine Lee Dabney and Elizabeth Osborne Smith, of Snowden, near Fredericksburg, Va., b. 1810. His wife was b. at Fredericksburg, Va., about 1836; d. at Crystal Springs, Miss., March 16, 1900, in her 64th year. Married (Wednesday, May 24, 1865) Agatha Ann Moncure, b. October 6, 1842; d. at Crystal Springs, Miss., January 9, 1899, daughter of Dr. John E. Moncure and Courts Hill, his wife. Dr. Moncure moved from Virginia to Mississippi before the Civil War. (Moncure Family, Volume II, Chapter XIII.) Issue:

- 740. I. Evelyn Marye Dabney⁷, b. Oct. 10, 1867.
- 741. II. Susan Courts Dabney⁷, b. April 1, 1869.
- 742. III. Moncure Dabney⁷, b. April 4, 1871.
- 743. IV. Agatha Moncure Dabney⁷, b. Sept. 20, 1873; d. April 28, 1902.
- 744. V. Augustine Lee Dabney⁷ (son), b. Sept. 1, 1874, unmarried.
- 745. VI. Elizabeth Osburn Dabney⁷, b. Nov. 3, 1876; d. Nov. 26, 1876.
- 746. VII. Frederick Yeamans Dabney⁷, b. Jan. 17, 1879; unmarried.
- 747. VIII. John Davis Dabney⁷, b. Feb. 14, 1881; d. March 2, 1881.
- 748. IX. Conway Dabney⁷, b. July 16, 1882.

VI. Thomas Gregory Dabney⁶ (P. Augustine Lee⁵, Sarah Smith⁴—married Benjamin Dabney—Mary Smith³—married Rev. Thomas Smith—Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith, of Shooter's Hill—Edward Jaquelin¹), son of P. Augustine Lee Dabney and Elizabeth Osborne Smith, his wife, b. Raymond, Miss., December 15, 1844. Mr. Dabney enlisted as a soldier in the Southern army when sixteen years old, and was discharged from a Federal prison when twenty. Since then he has made his own struggle in life without education, except such as he has acquired by his own efforts in the midst of a busy life. He is at present (1907)

Chief Engineer of the Yazoo Mississippi Delta Levee District. Married (November 11, 1869) Frances Bowmar. Issue:

- 749. I. Augustine Lee Dabney⁷, b. Nov. 17, 1870. Is a civil engineer (hydraulic and sanitary), with office in Memphis, Tenn.
- 750. II. Joseph Bowmar Dabney⁷, b. Dec. 10, 1872. Is a lawyer, of the firm of Brown & Dabney, Vicksburg, Miss.
- 751. III. Thomas Gregory Dabney⁷, b. May 20, 1875.
- 752. IV. Elizabeth Bowmar Dabney⁷, b. Aug. 22, 1877.
- 753. V. Frances Bowmar Dabney⁷, b. Feb. 10, 1881. Married (June 17, 1903) Dr. William Montgomery Carson.

754. VI. James Carson Dabney⁷, b. Aug. 26, 1884.

755. VII. Frederick Yeamans Dabney⁷, b. July 4, 1886.

VI. Elizabeth Dabney⁶ (P. Augustine Lee⁵, Sarah Smith⁴—married Benjamin Dabney—Mary Smith³—married Rev. Thomas Smith—Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith, of Shooter's Hill—Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of P. Augustine Lee Dabney and Elizabeth Osborne Smith, his wife, b. ——. Married Judge W. W. Porter, b. 1826, in Orange County, Va. He was still living in Santa Rosa, California, March, 1905. Issue:

- 756. I. Ellen Wood Porter⁷. Married F. W. Searby. Has four children.
- 757. II. Harriet Boyd Porter⁷. Teaches in Berkeley, the University town across the bay from San Francisco.
- 758. III. Alice Porter⁷. Married Sedley L. Ware, her cousin (see below).
- 759. IV. Elizabeth Porter⁷, twin. Stays with her mother.
- 760. V. Anne Marye Porter⁷, twin. Is studying for a nurse in the Children's Hospital in San Francisco, Cal.

VI. Mary Smith Dabney⁶ (P. Augustine Lee⁵, Sarah Smith⁴—married Benjamin Dabney—Mary Smith³—married Rev. Thomas Smith—Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith, of Shooter's Hill—Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of P. Augustine Lee Dabney and Elizabeth Osborne Smith, his wife, b. December 27, 1842, at Raymond, Miss. Educated in Raymond and Jackson. Married (1864) William L. Ware, b. October, 1843, Jackson, Miss. His

mother was a daughter of Charles Lynch, at one time governor of Mississippi. When the Civil War began Mr. Ware was an orphan, with only one brother (Sedley L. Ware). He entered the army at eighteen years of age, and was promoted to the grade of Adjutant of the 28th Mississippi Regiment on account of bravery on the field of Shiloh; d. 1876, on his plantation, "Lynchfield." Mrs. Ware (1907) resides 19 Lamball St., Charleston, S. C. Issue:

- 761. I. Margaret Elizabeth Ware⁷; d. in her 15th month.
- 762. II. Sedley L. Ware⁷, b. Nov. 15, 1868. Educated in Europe. Married (Sept. 1901) his cousin, Alice Porter, of Santa Rosa, Cal. Issue:
- 763. I. Son Ware⁸.
- 764. II. Son Ware⁸.
- 765. III. Son Ware⁸.
- 766. III. Augusta Lee Ware⁷; d. 7 years old.

VI. Letitia Dabney⁶ (P. Augustine Lee Dabney⁵, Sarah Smith⁴—married Benjamin Dabney—Mary Smith³—married Rev. Thomas Smith—Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith, of Shooter's Hill—Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of P. Augustine Lee Dabney and Elizabeth Osborne Smith. Married T. Marshall Miller. He was a leading lawyer in Vicksburg, Miss., 1891, Attorney General of Mississippi. Mrs. Miller's address, 1002 Jackson Ave., New Orleans, La. Issue:

- 767. I. Frederick Dabney Miller⁷.
- 768. II. Marshall Miller⁷.
- 769. III. John Miller⁷.
- 770. IV. Van Dorn Miller⁷.
- 771. V. Raymond Miller⁷.

VI. Parke C. Chamberlayne⁶ (Martha Dabney⁵, Sarah Smith⁴, Mary Smith³—married Rev. Thomas Smith—Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith, of Shooter's Hill—Edward Jaquelin¹), b. June 8, 1842. Married Dr. George W. Bagby February 16, 1863. Dr. Bagby was born August 13, 1828; d. November 29, 1883. Journalist and humorist, and for eight years State Librarian of Virginia. Served in Confederate army until discharged on account of ill health. Wrote "Sketches of Virginia Life." His writings were published in two volumes, in 1884 and 1885. Mrs. Bagby has

been bookkeeper at the State Library of Virginia since her husband's death. Issue:

- I. Virginia Bagby⁷, b. Jan. 10, 1864. Married Henry Taylor, Jr., June 8, 1886. Issue:
 - I. Henry Taylor⁸, b. April 30, 1887.
 - II. Lucy Parke Chamberlayne Taylor⁸, b. Aug. 8, 1888.
- III. Mary Minor Watson Taylor⁸, b. April 6, 1890.
- IV. Virginia Taylor⁸, b. Nov. 10, 1900.
- II. Lewis Webb Chamberlayne Bagby⁷, b. Nov. 13, 1865; d. Feb. 15, 1867.
- III. John Hampden Chamberlayne Bagby⁷, b. July 20, 1867. Professor of Physics in Hampden-Sidney College, Va.
- IV. Martha Burwell Dabney Bagby⁷, b. Dec. 16, 1869. Married (April 12, 1898) George Gordon Battle.
- V. Woodville Latham Bagby⁷, b. March 20, 1872; d. Jan. 25, 1873.
- VI. Parke Chamberlayne Bagby⁷, b. Feb. 27, 1874. Married (April 17, 1894) Charles E. Bolling.
- VII. George William Bagby⁷, twin, b. Sept. 30, 1876; in business, in Richmond, Va.
- VIII. Robert Coleman Bagby⁷, twin, b. Sept. 30, 1876; in business, in Richmond, Va.
- IX. Ellen Mathews Bagby⁷, b. April 3, 1879.
- X. Philip Haxall Bagby⁷, b. Dec. 3, 1882. Second Lieut. 6th Infantry, now (August, 1906) in Philippine Islands.
- VI. Anna Maria Davison⁶ (John Smith Bull⁵, William⁴—married Martha Maria Smith—Gen'l John Smith³, Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), eldest daughter of John Smith Bull Davison and Mary E. Hite, his wife; b. October 16, 1821. Married (October 16, 1849, at "The Forest") Robert Henry Turner, son of Col. Robert Turner and Lucy Green, née Long, of Front Royal, Warren Co., Va.

Robert H. Turner, b. 1827, attorney-at-law, represented his county, Warren, in the Virginia State Convention that passed the "Ordinance of Secession," in 1860. When the Civil War was opened, he enlisted as a private, but was soon made Lieutenant, then promoted and served as Major on the staff of Gen'l Montgomery Corse, till the surrender at Appomattox. In 1869 the Legislature of Virginia appointed him Judge of the Circuit Court,

12th District, which office he filled with rare ability, until January 1, 1895, just twenty-five years, lacking one month.

Judge Turner and Anna Maria Davison, his wife, had issue:

772. I. Lucy Eltinge Turner⁷, b. April 29, 1851. Married (1878) Charles Coatsworth Marshall, b. 1853, son of Capt. James M. Marshall, of Happy Creek, Warren Co., Va. No issue; they reside in Alexandria, Va.

Charles C. Marshall⁶ married Lucy E. Turner.

Capt. James Marshall⁵ married Lucy S. Marshall.

Robert M. Marshall⁴ married Lucy Marshall.

James Markham Marshall³ married Hester Morris.

Col. Thomas Marshall² married Hester R. Keith.

John Marshall¹ married Elizabeth Markham.

773. II. Anna Davison Turner⁷, b. Sept. 17, 1856. Married (June, 1879) Dr. George William Carter, of Markham, Fauquier Co., Va. He graduated at Maryland University, in Baltimore, 1855. Issue:

774. I. Anna Maury Carter⁸.

775. II. Virginia Carter⁸.

776. III. William Carter⁸.

777. IV. Lucy Coatsworth Carter⁸.

778. V. Bessie Bird Carter⁸.

779. III. Smith Davison Turner⁷, b. June 18, 1863; attorney-at-law, Parkersburg, W. Va. Married Julia Cook. Issue: One son Turner⁸.

780. IV. Henry Augustine Turner⁷, b. 1865, Civil Engineer in Birmingham, Ala. Married (Nov. 12, 1895) Lelia Neale Orison (or Crison). Issue:

781. I. Elizabeth Turner⁸.

782. II. Anna Bird Turner⁸.

783. III. Lucy Coatsworth Turner⁸.

784. V. Cornelia Hite Turner⁷, b. 1868. Married George William Adams, a merchant in Front Royal, Va. Issue:

785. I. Roberta Adams⁸.

786. II. Lucy Webb Adams⁸.

787. III. George Adams⁸.

788. IV. Nanny Davison Adams⁸.

189. VI. Philip Williams Turner⁷, b. 1871; civil engineer in Frankfort, Ky. He studied law first, and practiced several years with his eldest brother, Smith D. Turner, of Parkersburg, W. Va., but the close confinement proved detrimental to his health, so he took up the out-door life of an engineer. Married (1903) Anna Wallace Daniel, of Ala. Issue:

790. I. Anna Wallace Turner⁸, b. 1904.

VI. Sally Jaquelin, Bessie Bird and Mary Eltinge Davison^c (John Smith Bull⁵, William Davison^a—married Martha Maria Smith⁴—Gen'l John Smith⁸, Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), daughters of John Smith Bull Davison and Mary E. Hite, his wife. Sally Jaquelin, b. 1829; Bessie Bird, b. 1844; and Mary Eltinge, b. 1850. At the close of the war, after the death of their father, entered the mission field. In 1880, Sally Jaquelin Davison took charge of the "Mary Baldwin Memorial School," at Jaffa, Palestine, Asia, the only male Moslem school in the world exclusively under women. (Reference, "Mission Life in Greece and Palestine.") Eltinge was her assistant. After their return to the United States, Eltinge Davison studied for deaconess orders in the Protestant Episcopal Deaconess Training School, in Philadelphia. She was ordered, in 1893, by Bishop Whitaker, and was at once assigned to Grace Church, Philadelphia, as assistant to Dr. Stone. Two years later he wrote of her: "Trained and equipped for her work, endowed with gifts necessary for her calling, she has won the sympathy and confidence of both clergy and congregation. Her touch is felt in every quarter of the Parish." In 1898, Deaconess Davison was invited to take charge of the mission work in St. Andrew's Church, Richmond, Va. Bessie Bird Davison was, for fifteen years, in charge of Julia Johns' Infirmary and Hospital. She is now in charge of St. Andrew's Home, Richmond, Va.

VI. John Smith Davison⁶ (John Smith B.⁵, William Davison—married Martha Maria Smith⁴—Gen'l John Smith⁸, Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), son of John Smith Bull Davison and Mary E. Hite, his wife; b. 1837. Married (December 12, 1871) Mary Elizabeth Bowman, daughter of Capt.

Isaac Bowman, of Mount Pleasant, and Eleanor Briscoe Hite, his wife, of Jefferson Co., W. Va. Issue:

- 791. I. John Smith Davison⁷, Jr., b. 1872.
- 792. II. Eleanor Briscoe Davison⁷, b. 1874.
- 793. III. Mary Jaquelin Davison⁷, twin, b. 1878.
- 794. IV. Frances Arrabella Davison⁷, twin, b. 1878. Married (May 30, 1902) Henry Hall Olmstead, of Maryland.
- 795. V. Mary William Davison⁷, b. 1880.
- 796. VI. Raleigh Belfield Davison⁷, b. 1887.

VI. Louise Fontaine Davison⁶ (John Smith B.⁵, William Davison—married Martha Maria Smith⁴—Gen'l John Smith³, Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of John Smith Bull Davison and Mary Eltinge Hite, his wife; b. 1839, married (at "The Forest," January 28, 1862) Rev. Robert M. Baker, son of Jacob Baker and Catherine Street, of Winchester, Va. Mr. Baker graduated at Yale College, 1856; he then studied for orders in the Protestant Episcopal Church Seminary, at Alexandria, Va. He was ordained by Bishop John Johns, 1859; he was appointed Chaplain on the staff of Gen'l Montgomery Corse, 1861, which appointment he filled to the close of the Civil War. Later he had charge of churches in Front Royal, Va., Louisville, Ky., Hopkinsville, Ky., and Grace Church, Georgetown, D. C.; d. 1884.

In resolutions passed by the Clergy of the District of Columbia, relative to the death of Rev. Mr. Baker, they said in part:

Especially are we comforted when we think of the pure, unblemished character and noble christian life of our brother. We shall ever remember him as essentially a man of God, holy and humble in heart. A minister of the Gospel of Christ Jesus, who never shunned to declare the whole counsel of God; a priest of the Church, of rare consecration, of ripe scholarship, and of unwearied diligence and fidelity in the discharge of his sacred trust.

REV. JAMES M. BURK, Chairman	} Committee
REV. WILLIAM PARET, D. D.	
REV. ALBERT R. STUART,	

Mr. Baker left his widow with eight children under age. Issue:

- 797. I. T. Christian Baker⁷, b. 1863; expert accountant, in Chicago, Ill. Married Daisy Schiber, and had issue:
- 798. I. Maury Valentine Baker⁸, b. 1904.

799. II. Robt. McGill Baker⁷, b. 1870. In the Metropolitan Life Ins. Co., Washington, D. C.
800. III. Maury Davison Baker⁷, b. 1872.
801. IV. Edward Stuart Baker⁷, b. 1879; electrician, studied at the Boston School of Technology.
802. V. Louis Fontaine Baker⁷, b. 1880; civil engineer.
803. VI. Henry Ball Baker⁷, b. 1882; business man in Philadelphia.
804. VII. Mary Eltinge Baker⁷, b. at "The Forest," Warren Co., Va.; graduated at the Penn Hospital, Philadelphia, in nursing, and is one of Dr. Weir Mitchel's special nurses.
805. VIII. Katherine Street Baker⁷. Married, June 24, 1903, Staunton, Va., to Charles Albert Stuart, of Alexandria, Va., son of William Douglas Stuart, attorney-at-law, and Martha Henderson, née Page. Mr. Stuart is now in business in Norfolk, Va. Issue:
806. I. Katheryne Page Stuart⁸, b. June, 1904.

VI. William Davison⁶ (J. S. B. Davison⁵, William Davison—married Martha Maria Smith⁴—Gen'l Smith³, Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), son of John Smith Bull Davison and Mary Eltinge Hite, his wife; b. 1848; graduated in medicine at the Maryland University Medical College, in Baltimore, Md., June, 1877, and located at Middletown, Frederick Co., Va., January, 1878; married Sally Ringgold Watson, of Greenville, South Carolina, and had issue:

807. I. William Watson Davison⁷, b. August 2, 1881; graduated at the Va. Polytechnic Institute, at Blacksburg, June, 1903; has been for several years professor of mathematics and science, in Powhatan College, Charles Town, W. Va.
808. II. Jessie Louise Bird Davison⁷.
809. III. Nanny Drayton Davison⁷.

VI. Alexander Jaquelin Davison⁶ (J. S. B. Davison⁵, William Davison—married Martha Maria Smith⁴—Gen'l John Smith³, Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), son of John Smith Bull Davison and Mary Eltinge Hite, his wife, b. 1852. Married (June, 1877, at Front Royal, Mount Calvary Church),

Hester Morris Marshall, daughter of Capt. James Morris Marshall, of "Happy Creek," Warren Co., Va.; she is sister of Charles Coatsworth Marshall, who married Lucy Eltinge Turner. Alexander Jaquelin Davison and Hester Morris Marshall have issue:

810. I. James Marshall Davison⁷, b. 1878; holds a position as stenographer, in the Penn. R. R. office, in Philadelphia. Married, April 5, 1903, Mary Alice Streepy, daughter of Rev. Wm. Streepy, of the Protestant Episcopal Church, and had issue:
811. I. James Marshall Davison⁸, b. April 15, 1904.
812. II. Fontaine Hite Davison⁷, b. 1879.
813. III. William Ringgold Davison⁷, b. 1881.
814. IV. Cary Ambler Davison⁷, b. 1883.
815. V. Ludwell Baldwin Davison⁷, b. 1885.
816. VI. Charles Morris Davison⁷, b. 1891.

VI. Eleanor Cornelia Davison⁶ (Edward Jaquelin⁵, William Davison⁴—married Martha Maria Smith⁴—Gen'l Smith³, Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Edward Jaquelin Davison and Eleanor Conway Baldwin, his wife; b. January 15, 1836. Married (December 5, 1855) John H. Pedigo, b. 1823, of Martinsville, Va. Issue:

817. I. Eleanor Conway Pedigo⁷, b. May 5, 1857.
818. II. Lallie Louis Pedigo⁷, b. 1859 (January 3.)
819. III. Jenny Grey Pedigo⁷, b. 1861 (November 26.)
820. IV. Robert Edward Pedigo⁷, b. April 29, 1863.
821. V. Norborne Elijah Pedigo⁷, b. July 22, 1865.
822. VI. Mack Henry Pedigo⁷, b. February 21, 1867.
823. VII. Mary Louisa Pedigo, b. March 26, 1870.
824. VIII. John Hardin Pedigo⁷, b. December 31, 1871.
825. IX. Ann Manry Pedigo⁷, b. August 23, 1878.
826. X. Jessie Davison Pedigo⁷, b. May 20, 1880.

VI. William Smith Davison⁶ (Edward Jaquelin⁵, William Davison—married Martha Maria Smith⁴—Gen'l John Smith³, Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), son of Edward Jaquelin Davison and Eleanor Conway Baldwin, his wife; b. October 4, 1845. At the age of nineteen enlisted in the C. S. service, in Col. William Morgan's Cavalry Regiment. At the battle of Cedar Creek, October, 1864, he was severely wounded in his right arm, which was amputated above the elbow. After the surrender at

Appomattox Court House, he made his home in Jefferson City, Mo., studied law, and was made judge, by Governor Francis, of Mo. Later, for the benefit of his health, he removed to Walla Walla, Washington, in 1893, where he practiced law. On account of bad health, he retired from business several years before his death; d. 6 o'clock a. m., November 28, 1904. He was paralyzed February 11, 1903, and was helpless until his death.

Judge William S. Davison married, 1876 (August 29), Anna Maria Davison, b. Nov. 4, 1848, daughter of Dr. Wm. A. Davison and Ann Alexander, née Caldwell, of Jefferson City, Mo. Issue:

827. I. Edmonia Louisa Davison⁷, b. April 27, 1881.

828. II. Cecil Armstrong Davison⁷, b. July 31, 1883; d. November 7, 1888.

829. III. Fontaine Hite Davison⁷, b. December 24, 1884.

830. IV. Joseph William Davison⁷, b. November 20, 1888.

831. V. Anna Davison⁷, b. July 5, 1894; d. November 18, 1894.

VI. Anna Jaquelin Hite⁶ (Maria Louisa Davison⁵, William Davison—married Martha Maria Smith⁴—Gen'l John Smith³, Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Isaac Fontaine Hite and Maria Louisa Davison, his wife, b. 1831; married, 1853, John William Wright, of Middlesex, Va, and had issue:

832. I. Maria Louise Wright, b. 1854.

833. II. George Butler Wright, b. 1856.

VI. Alexander Caldwell Davison⁶ (William A.⁵, William Davison—married Martha Maria Smith⁴—Gen'l John Smith³, Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), oldest son of William Armstrong Davison and Ann Alexander Caldwell, his wife; b. August, 1842, in Jefferson City, Mo.; served in the Confederate Army as assistant surgeon in Col. Williams' Regiment, Shelby's Brigade. He graduated at St. Louis Medical College, in 1868; married (Dec. 30, 1869) Sarah Carolyne Eppes, née Pelot, daughter of Charles Moore Pelot, and Margaret, née Ford, of Abbeville, S. Carolina. Mrs. Eppes had one child by her first husband, Julia Eppes, of Jefferson City. Alexander C. Davison and Carolyne Pelot, his wife, had issue:

834. I. George Caldwell Davison⁷, b. 1871, Jefferson City.

835. II. Thomas Pelot Davison⁷, b. 1873, Jefferson City.

836. III. James Pelot Davison⁷, b. 1877, Jefferson City. Was drowned in the Missouri River, opposite the city, in January, 1893.
837. IV. Marianne Alexander Davison, b.———; was the Missouri State Delegate to the General Convention of the Daughters of the Revolution, held in Columbia, S. Carolina, in 1903.
838. V. Sarah Carolyne Davison⁷, studied at the Conservatoire of Music, in Cincinnati, Ohio.
839. VI. Charles William Davison⁷, b. in Jefferson City, Mo.; graduated from a Dental College, in Kansas City, Mo., and has commenced the practice of his profession in his native city.

VI. Louise Hite Davison⁶ (William A.⁵, William Davison—married Martha Maria Smith⁴—Gen'l John Smith³, Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of William Armstrong Davison and Ann Alexander Caldwell. Married, April 18, 1871, Dr. Alexander Monroe Powell, of Collinsville, Ill. Dr. Powell was the youngest son of Capt. Thomas Powell, of Kentucky, and Clarissa, née Chesley. He graduated at the Medical College, in St. Louis, 1860; married, the same year, Ann Maury Davison, daughter of Dr. Alexander McDonald Davison, and his first wife, Matilda Madison, née Hite, and stepdaughter to Dr. Powell's sister, Mary Katherine, who was Dr. Davison's second wife. Mrs. Powell d. young, leaving issue:

840. I. Donald Monroe Powell⁷, who graduated at the St. Louis Medical College, 1885, and d. in Collinsville, Ill., 1889.

Dr. Alexander Powell and his second wife, Louise Hite Davison, had issue:

841. I. Maurice Caldwell Powell⁷, b. 1872; married, 1901, James Emmet Combs, and had issue:
842. I. Monroe Powell Combs⁸.
843. II. Kate Louise Powell⁷, b. 1874. Married, 1900, Wm. Edwin Hadley, and had issue:
844. I. Louise Hadly⁸.
845. II. Powell Hadley⁸.
846. III. Alexander Chesley Powell⁷, b. 1876.
847. IV. Margaretta Marie Powell, b. 1878.
848. V. Maury Davison Powell⁷, b. 1885.

VI. Emma Washington Davison⁶ (William A.⁵, William Davison⁴—married Martha Maria Smith⁴—Gen'l John Smith³, Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of William Armstrong Davison and Ann Alexander Caldwell, his wife; b. 1844; married, April 29, 1873, William Howard Davis, of Maryland; they were married at Hackwood, Va. William H. Davis, b. July 28, 1845, in Richmond, Va.; d. 1893. His widow continues to live on her farm, about two miles from Jefferson City, Mo., which is called "Hackwood," from Gen'l Smith's home, near Winchester, Va., Gen'l Smith being Mrs. Davis' great-grandfather. Issue:

- 849. I. Laura Alta Davis⁷, b. March 1, 1874.
- 850. II. Howard Armstrong Davis⁷, b. December 5, 1875; married, November 2, 1899, Jefferson City, Mo., to Lillian May Mans.
- 851. III. William Alexander Davis⁷, b. January 21, 1878.
- 852. IV. Emma Judson Davis⁷, b. July 22, 1879.
- 853. V. Ethel Louisa Davis⁷, b. January 12, 1882.
- 854. VI. Mary Willey Davis⁷, b. April 11, 1884. Married, October 16, 1901, Jefferson City, Mo., Joseph Herman Replo. Had issue:

- 855. I. Joseph Alexander Replo⁸, b. June 25, 1903.

VI. Ann Maria Davison⁶ (William A.⁵, William Davison—married Martha Maria Smith⁴—Gen'l John Smith³, Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of William Armstrong Davison and Ann Alexander Caldwell, his wife; b. 1848; married (1876) Judge Wm. S. Davison; issue given above.

VI. Edward Halstead Davison⁶ (William A.⁵, William Davison—married Martha Maria Smith⁴—Gen'l John Smith³, Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Dr. William A. Davison and Ann Alexander Caldwell, his wife. Married, May 26, 1885, in Grace Church, Jefferson City, Mo., Benjamin Willey Gally, b. July 20, 1852; he d. November 25, 1893. B. W. Gally, from Ojai Valley, Colorado; his family still living in Colorado. Had issue:

- 856. I. Howard Davison Gally⁷, b. August 10, 1886.
- 857. II. Thomas Kilbourne Gally⁷, b. August 17, 1888.
- 858. III. Benjamin Willey Gally⁷, b. May 14, 1893.

VI. Richard Joseph Evans⁶ (Sarah Zane Mills⁵, Eliza Barnett Smith⁴—married Robert Mills—Gen'l John Smith³, Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), sen of John Evans and Sarah Zane Mills, his wife; b. July 14, 1837. Married (February 4, 1861) Mary Anaïs Denise Lagarde, of La., daughter of John B. Lagarde, of France, and Athenais Dimitry, of New Orleans, La. Following is a sketch of his life:

RICHARD JOSEPH EVANS.

Born in Washington, D. C., July 14, 1837; educated by private tutors and in Rittenhouse Academy, first by Professor Charles Nourse, a cousin of the family, and afterwards under Professor Otis C. Wight. Entered the United States Coast Survey, as Aid, in 1855, and was attached to Primary Triangulation parties on the coast of Maine, and Topographical parties on the coast of Louisiana and Texas. The intervals between field parties he was engaged in computations in the office of the Coast Survey, Washington, D. C.

Visited New Orleans, for the first time, in December, 1857. Studied architecture and surveying in the office of Robert Mills, U. S. Gov't Architect. Removed to live in New Orleans, in 1859. Taught in the Paulding School, as first assistant, and in St. Alphonsus' Boys' Parochial School as first secular teacher. Married (Feb. 4, 1861) Anaïs D. Lagarde. Was one of the three months volunteers to check the advance of the Federal troops over the Tennessee river, and took part in the battle of Shiloh Church, called by the Federals the battle of Pittsburg Landing. Was appointed Secretary and Superintendent of the New Orleans and Carrollton, and the Jefferson and Lake Ponchartrain Railroad and branches, then operated from Poydras Street to the lake by steam, with horse cars from head of Jackson street to Canal and Baronne. These cars were double deckers, hauled by two horses driven tandem. Smaller horse cars were run on Napoleon and Louisiana Avenues, from St. Charles' to the river and back. During the time Mr. Evans was superintendent, the Federal army of occupation had their camp on the line, and the building used as a prison for captured Confederate soldiers was also on the line of the horse cars on Baronne Street. It was almost impossible to prevent ladies on the cars, when passing the prison, from waving their handkerchiefs to the prisoners standing at windows. In such cases the sentinel would stop the horses with the point of his bayonet, careless whether he wounded them or not, and threaten the ladies with arrest. Mr. Evans found it not an easy matter, under the circumstances, to prevent the road being seized and operated by the Provost Marshall.

After the war George Currie Duncan, the President, having died, Gen'l G. T. Beauregard was made president, and Mr. Evans services were retained to change the motive power of the road from steam trains to

steam dummies and animal power, and the line from Carrollton to the lake was abandoned, car sheds and stables were built, and tracks altered.

This done, Mr. Evans left the Carrollton road to build the Canal and Common street horse car line, with car sheds and stables. Mr. Evans organized the operating force and started the line going.

Mr. Evans was then employed by the Pontchartrain R. R. Co. to extend their track up the levee to Gerod Street and construct an office building there. This was the first steam road built on the levee. This line is now a part of the Louisville & Nashville system.

Mr. Evans was engaged next as Chief Engineer and Assistant Superintendent of Morgan's Louisiana and Texas Railroad, until then known as the New Orleans, Opelousas and Great Western R. R. His first work was to make an estimate of the number of defective rails and cross-ties on the line between New Orleans and Berwick Bay. Although he had never been over the road before, he started on his inspection the morning after the order was received and handed in his report the same evening. This was done by two men riding slowly on the pilot of a locomotive, one over each rail, counting defective rails and ties as they went over them. Mr. Evans located the Houma Branch road, afterwards constructed. Mr. Evans also devised a simple, practical and inexpensive method of utilizing narrow stern-wheel steamers for the transfer of trains of loaded cars over the Mississippi river. By his plan the steamboat laid in her berth alongside the wharf while the cars were being put on or taken off, without any danger of being swept out by the current, or any necessity to use a dock or slip. This method of transporting cars was in use by the Morgan line for many years, until the boats gave out, in fact, for they were old river boats in the first place. The Company then used boats specially built for the purpose, to enable cars to be hauled in trains instead of by the single car at a time, as in the former case.

Mr. Evans was appointed by the City Council of New Orleans, member of a board of Expert Consulting Engineers to pass upon plans of the City Engineer for the protection of the city against overflow and to insure effective drainage of surface water. The other members of the commission were General G. T. Beauregard and Major B. M. Harrod. The plan adopted was carried out and accomplished the purpose, and continued in operation until gradually superseded by the present system of underground drainage.

Mr. Evans next superintended the construction of the Gulf, Western Texas and Pacific Railway, from Indiantes, on Matagorda Bay, Texas, to Cuero, in DeWitt County. He became its Chief Engineer, President and Superintendent. This road was afterward merged into, and is now a part of, the Southern Pacific.

Mr. Evans then became connected with the Bureau of Steam Engineering, Navy Department, Washington, D. C., and was assigned at times to the Navy Yards at Washington and Pensacola.

Mr. Evans was next appointed Resident Engineer for the construction of the terminals at New Orleans of the New Orleans Pacific R. R., from Westwego to the city, including bridges, wharves, sheds, inclines, depots, freight sheds and offices—everything complete from Westwego to Thalia Street. These works are now a part of the Texas & Pacific Railway, Gould system.

Mr. Evans next took charge as Chief Engineer, of the construction of a section of the Memphis, Selma & Brunswick Railroad from Memphis to Holly Springs, Miss. This is now a part of the Kansas City, Memphis & Birmingham Railroad system.

Mr. Evans then was given the appointment of Chief Engineer and Superintendent of the Brunswick and Albany Railroad of Georgia, 171 miles. This was a part of the through express line from Cincinnati to Jacksonville, Fla., and is now a part of the Plant system. While Mr. Evans was Superintendent there was no accident nor delay in the schedule of the through express trains on this road.

Mr. Evans' last railroad service was his appointment as President or Vice-President, Chief Engineer and General Manager of the Gulf, Western Texas and Pacific Railway, extending southeast from Longview, Texas, to and across the Sabine River and on through the pine woods region of East Texas to a junction with the Houston, East and West Texas R. R. This road is now a part of the Santa Fe.

When the construction of the present magnificent system of underground drainage, sewerage and water supply of New Orleans was begun, Mr. Evans returned with his family to that city and took service in the construction of that great work, where he is still employed at the date of this writing, 1906.

Early in 1862, Col. Marshall J. Smith took a prominent part in organizing the 24th Louisiana Volunteers, known as the Crescent Regiment, which was mustered in, under his command, first for ninety days, on March 6, 1862, and afterwards for the war. In the battle of Shiloh, the regiment distinguished itself, on the first day, for their part in the capture of Prentiss' Federal division, and, on the second day, they made a gallant charge in support of the Washington Artillery, saving three of its guns from capture.

John B. S. Dimitry, Ernest Lagarde, and Richard J. Evans were dear friends and comrades in the same company.

[Copy.]

NEW ORLEANS, LA., June 29, 1903.

Richard J. Evans, a citizen of Louisiana, well and personally known to me, was in my knowledge a member of Company C, Crescent Regiment, Army of Tennessee, C. S. A., during the war, and served loyally during the whole time of his enlistment.

[Signed] THEODORE J. DIMITRY,

President of the Society of the Army of Northern Virginia, Department of Louisiana.

Richard Joseph Evans and Mary Anaïs Denise Lagarde, his wife, have issue:

859. I. Sarah Athénais Marie Evans⁷, b. Oct. 31, 1861; d. 18 Sept., 1863.
860. II. John Jaquelin Evans⁷, b. Aug. 1, 1863. Married, first, Dec. 17, 1889, Ira Bancs Bersot; married second, Oct. 19, 1897, Minerva Lee Givorden.
861. III. Richard Mills Evans⁷, b. Feb. 10, 1865. Married, first, Nov. 10, 1888, Kate Teresa Marks, who died Nov. 8, 1889; married, second, June 7, 1893, Eula Carrie Greathouse, who died Nov. 2, 1900.
862. IV. Lagarde Evans⁷, b. July 28, 1867; d. same day.
863. V. Mary Sarah Mills⁷, b. Sept. 28, 1869. Married, Dec. 28, 1887, James Edwin Clemens, M. D., of Louisville, Ky.
864. VI. Augustine Jaquelin⁷, b. Oct. 4, 1870; d. Aug. 5, 1871.
865. VII. Laura Pandely Evans⁷, b. June 28, 1872. Married, June 30, 1897, Joseph Augustine Borman, who was b. May 31, 1872, and d. Aug. 7, 1901.
866. VIII. Anaïs Lagarde Evans⁷, b. Apr. 3, 1874.
867. IX. Ernest Joseph Evans⁷, b. May 13, 1875; d. Sept. 19, 1875.
868. X. Virginia Mills Evans⁷, b. Dec. 9, 1876.
869. XI. Matilda Dimitry Evans⁷, b. Nov. 3, 1878.
870. XII. Frances Zenobia Evans⁷, b. Oct. 30, 1880; died Nov. 3, 1880.
871. XIII. Robert Mills Ignatius Evans⁷, b. Aug. 9, 1884.

VI. John Jaquelin Evans⁶ (Sarah Zane Mills⁵, Eliza Barnwell Smith⁴—married Robert Mills—Gen'l John Smith⁵, Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), son of John Evans and Sarah Zane Mills, his wife; b. November 29, 1848, d. November 24, 1877. Married, January 9, 1872, Isabel Livingston Blankman, and had issue:

872. I. Isabel Mason Evans⁷, b. April 9, 1876. Married, September 10, 1902, Joel Winter Cochran; had issue:
873. I. Isabel Chamberlain Cochran⁸, b. July 21, 1903.

John Jaquelin Evans was employed by the United States Navy Department as a draughtsman, and assigned to the Sloop of War,

Huron, on which he was graded as a ward-room officer, from civil life.

The ship was wrecked off Cape Hatteras, North Carolina, November 24, 1877, and all on board perished. Some of the bodies were cast ashore, and buried, but John Jaquelin Evans' body was never found.

VI. John Bull Smith Dimitry⁶ (Alexander⁵, Eliza Barnwell Smith⁴—married Robert Mills—Gen'l John Smith³, Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), oldest son of Prof. Alexander Dimitry and Mary Powell Mills, his wife; b. in Washington, D. C., December 27, 1835, d. September 6, 1901. Married, February 7, 1871, Adeline Stuart, of Miss., a cousin of Gen'l J. E. B. Stuart, the famous Confederate cavalry commander. They had no issue.

He was educated at College Hill, near Raymond, Miss. He was Secretary of Legation to his father, when the latter was serving as minister to Costa Rica and Nicaragua. During the Confederate War, he was first a soldier in the Army of the Tennessee, taking part in the battle of Shiloh Church, or Pittsburg Landing, and afterwards, chief clerk in the Post Office Department of the Confederate States.

In 1874-6, he was professor of English and French, in the Collegio Caldas, Baranganilla, Columbia. He was for seven years dramatic and literary critic for the *New Orleans Times*. In 1881-9, he was editorially connected with the *New York Mail Express*. In 1877, he issued his *History and Geography of Louisiana*, which became a popular text-book in the public schools of the State. His "Atahual Pas Curtain" (1855) is a semi-historical novel, treating mainly of the customs of the people of Columbia. His latest publication was "Queen Letters," an historical drama in five acts. He also published, "Le Tombeau Blanc," "Epitaphs Edgar Allan Poe and Albert Sidney Johnston," "History of Louisiana in the War of the Confederate States."

We give as a specimen:

IN MEMORIAM:

ALBERT SIDNEY JOHNSTON.

Behind this stone is laid

For a season,

Albert Sidney Johnston,

A general in the army of the Confederate States
 Who fell at Shiloh, Tennessee,
 On the sixth day of April,
 Anno Domini, Eighteen hundred and sixty-two.
 A man tried in many high affairs
 And found faithful in all.
 His life was one long sacrifice of interest to conscience,
 And even that life on a woeful Sabbath
 Did he yield as a Holocaust at his Country's need.
 Not wholly understood was he while he lived,
 But on his death his greatness stands confessed
 In a People's tears.
 Resolute, moderate, clear of envy, yet not wanting
 In that fine Ambition that makes men great and pure
 In his honor impregnable,
 In his simplicity sublime;
 No Country had a truer son—No lance a nobler champion,
 No People a bolder Defender—No Principle a purer victim
 Than the dead soldier
 Who sleeps here.
 The cause for which he perished is lost,
 The people for whom he fought are crushed,
 The hopes in which he trusted are shattered,
 The flag he loved guides no more the charging lines;
 But his fame consigned to the keeping of that Time
 Which happily is not so much the tomb of virtue as its shrine,
 Shall in the years to come
 Fire modest worth to noble ends.

 In honor now our great Captain rests:
 A bereaved people mourn him,
 Three commonwealths proudly claim him.
 And History shall cherish him
 Among those choice Spirits who,
 Holding their Conscience unmixed with blame,
 Have been in all Conjectures
 True to themselves, their people, and their God.

Lord Palmerston pronounced this epitaph "a modern classic Ciceronean in its language."

Of John Dimitry, as he was generally called, I quote from an obituary notice by James R. Randall, the poet, author of "Maryland, my Maryland":

The other day in New Orleans, died John B. S. Dimitry, soldier, scholar, linguist, romance writer, historian and publicist; best of all he

was a devout, practical Catholic, and died as he had lived, in the grace of God. I had known him from almost boyhood, but our paths for many years were apart. When I was a stripling in Georgetown College, the father of John Dimitry, the great and learned Alexander Dimitry, who filled high offices, and was equipped for the highest, came to *Alma Mater* and delivered a series of lectures on Greece. His father was a Greek from those immemorial isles

“Where grew the arts of war and peace,
Where Delos rose and Phæbus sprung.”

The professor resembled the heroic warrior sages of Hellas, when in the golden days triumphantly

“The mountains looked on Marathon,
And Marathon looked on the sea!”

To my boyish imagination he was one of the mightiest of mortals and one of the most eloquent.

Just then lisping into numbers, I wrote a poetic eulogy to him and it was published in the *Evening Star*, of Washington. This juvenile but sincere tribute pleased the great man, and I was correspondingly elated. To be a poet, to say something in verse akin to what Prof Dimitry spoke in glorious prose—that was what I craved, and the fever ran its course, until one day later on I was forced to bid farewell to the muse and gain bread by editorial writing, and educate the practical side of my mind, which threatened, uncorrected, to lead me into romantic fog. Little later there dawned on me the vanity of all human fame, and that there was but one supreme object in life, and that such talents as I possessed, though limited and special, might be more usefully employed. But in the earlier period when I knew John Dimitry rather intimately, I was a restless, ambitious, foolish fellow, pursuing phantoms. He, like his father, and his cousin, Professor Ernest Lagarde, was a famous linguist and an all-round student, content with modest recognition and compensation, trusting to the higher life. His tribute to General Albert Sidney Johnston, carved on that valiant soldier's monument, is an immortal composition; a prose-poem incomparable of its kind, and it was but just that his sorrowing Confederate veterans should have him buried in the same vault as the man he eulogized. He was borne there with the blessings of the Holy Mother Church, as one of the true heirs of heaven, and an exalted type of the Catholic soldier, scholar and gentleman, loyal to every trust and every duty to God and his neighbor.

The active pall-bearers were Dr. Paul Michinaud, Louis D. Lagarde, M. D. Dimitry, Richard J. Evans, John J. Block, Jr. and Leslie B. Selph.

The honorary pall bearers were General Francis T. Nichols, Col. Marshall J. Smith, Thomas G. Rapier, Captain James Dinkins, T.

Richard, Louis Guion, Louis J. Adams, J. Wagatha, John P. Judes, Charles Santana, Scott McGehee, Joseph Taylor, Rev. J. Gordon Bakewell (Episcopalian), Rev. Dr. B. F. Palmer (Presbyterian) Alden Mehellen and Ernest Meltenburger.

VI. Charles Patton Dimitry⁶ (Alexander D.⁵, Eliza Barnwell Smith⁴—married Robert Mills—Gen'l John Smith³, Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), second son of Alexander Dimitry and Mary Powell Mills, b. Washington, D. C., July 31, 1837; he is still living in New Orleans, La. I have had several very interesting letters from him. Educated in Georgetown College (A. M., 1867). Married, June 7, 1871, Anne Elizabeth Johnston, daughter of Reuben Johnston, of Alexandria, Va.; d. August, 1880. One son, still born.

Mr. Dimitry enlisted as a private, in the beginning of the war between the States, and after the war, was on newspaper work, in Richmond, Mobile, Alexandria, Va., Washington, Baltimore, New York, Brooklyn and New Orleans. He was made State Historian of the Louisiana Society Sons of the American Revolution, from its organization. Author of "Guilty or Not Guilty," "Gold Dust and Diamonds," "The House on Balfour Street," "Two Kings and a Queen," "From Exile," "Louisiana Families," and "Louisiana Story in Little Chapters."

As a specimen of the ability of Mr. Charles Patton Dimitry, I will give here his epitaph on Gen'l Robert E. Lee:

IN HONOUR KEEP THE MEMORY OF LEE.

[Memoriam Epitaph of Gen'l Robert E. Lee. Copyrighted, 1900, by Charles Patton Dimitry.]

THE GRAVE AND THE MONUMENT.

Beneath thy sod, Virginia's Lexington,
In hopeful slumber rests the honoured Dust
Of Robert Edward Lee,
Sometime General-in-Chief of the Armies
Of the Confederate States of America.
In Heaven's peaceful Courts, remote from all alarm,
His Spirit lives;
His Effigy in perpetuating Bronze surmounts
This marble column
Reared by the Citizens of New Orleans, Louisiana's Chief City,

In lasting Honour to his deathless Name and Fame.
Its Iron face seems ever turned
To Richmond on the James, Behold!
By mighty Mississippi's murky flood
The Virginia City's true knight keeps his Vigil Still!

THE APOSTROPHE AND THE EULOGY.

Virginian of the Virginians, and Cavalier of the Cavaliers,
Soldier incomparable, Just and Considerate to all thy Subordinates,
To the Foe in War, distressed, most merciful,
The very Flower of Knightly Courtesy,
Thou wast Virginia's other Washington.
A Christian man, thou fearest the Lord,
And from the sensitive Soul of Honor thou didst draw
The inspirations of thy noble Life.
In war, true Soldier,
Thou Welcomest Victory without Ostentation;
In peace, calm Councillor,
Thou didst bear Misfortune's Stroke with Dignity and Patience;
For Prosperity could not elevate,
Nor could Adversity depress
The ever steadfast Poise of thy majestic character.
Thou, whose Achievements, as Commander
Of the invincible Army of Northern Virginia,
Revealed thee, the premier Captain of thine age,
In a cruel Civil War.
The reverberating Thunders of whose Cannon
Shook the World.
In that great War Victory long walked with thee,
Till the Last,
By numbers overwhelmed, and not by valour marred,
Hope exhausted, Victory reluctant, abandoned thee
In Tears.
Though Honour and Valour still remained with thee,
And at Petersburg, Virginia, April 9, 1865,
Surrounded by thy faithful, valiant few,
O'erbourne, but still dangerous in their Reverse,
Thou didst fall grandly, in all the pride of Martial Place.
Wonder of the wounded bleeding, innumerable Foe,
Hero of the Warlike South,
The Praise and admiration of the world
Thy Master Sword forever sheathed—Behold!
On cloistered Learning of peaceful shrine,
Thou layedst the Tribute of thy closing years.
Pray good Men and Women, pray for him,
Weep for him thou dear Virginia, his Mother State,
Ye gentle Daughters of the South, weep for him;

Mourn, ye Widows and ye Orphans, mourn for him,
 Lament him all ye Warriors of the Cause that failed!
 Shed tears for him, ye brave of every Clime,
 And thou, O proud and unforgetful South, which lovedst him,
 Treasuring amid the high hopes of Peace and Prosperity
 The Recollection of thy heroic and beloved Sons,
 Who oft had marched and fought
 Where Valour led the Front,
 Still to the ever crowding children
 Of the happy Nations say:
 Your Flag, your Country, love on Land and Sea,
 In Honour keep the Memory of Lee.

VI. Eliza Virginia Mills Dimitry⁶ (Alexander Dimitry⁵—married Mary Powell Mills—Eliza B. Smith⁴, Gen'l John Smith³, Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Prof. Alexander Dimitry and Mary Powell Mills, his wife; b. September 3, 1839; d. September 22, 1891. Married, December 31, 1856, Enoch Fenwick Ruth, in Washington, D. C., and had issue:

- 874. I. Mary Elizabeth Ruth⁷, b. December 2, 1857.
- 875. II. Margaret Celeste Ruth, b. February 11, 1860.
- 876. III. Genevieve Ruth⁷, b. February 7, 1862.
- 877. IV. Enoch Fenwick Ruth⁷, b. January 1, 1865.

VI. Mary Elizabeth Lynn Dimitry⁶ (Alexander Dimitry⁵—married Mary Powell Mills—Eliza B. Smith⁴, Gen'l John Smith³, Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Prof. Alexander Dimitry and Mary Powell Mills, his wife, b. August 15, 1841; d. June 14, 1901. Married, December 8, 1862, Colin McRae Selph, lawyer, New Orleans, La. Had issue:

- 878. I. Colin McRae Selph⁷, b. July 16, 1864. Married, 1889, Rosa Lee Goodman, she d. September 11, 1901, leaving no issue; married, second, February, 1902, Nancy Helen Witback. Had issue:
- 880. I. Hellar De Witback Selph⁸, b. August 23, 1902.
- 881. II. Alexander Dimitry Selph⁷, b. December 24, 1867.
- 882. III. Albert Pike Selph⁷, b. January 19, 1870.
- 883. IV. Mary Selph⁷, b. February 21, 1872.
- 884. V. Leslie Brooks Selph⁷, b. June 3, 1874.
- 885. VI. Sarah Selph⁷, b. June 8, 1877.
- 886. VII. Archibald Selph⁷, b. August 29, 1879.

VI. Thomas Dabney Dimitry⁶ (Alexander Dimitry⁵, Eliza B. Smith⁴—married Robert Mills—Gen'l John Smith³, Mary Jaquelin², Edward Jaquelin¹), son of Professor Alexander Dimitry and Mary Powell Mills, his wife, b. March 11, 1850. Married, December 21, 1882, Anne Theresa Snee, of Bayou Goula, La. Had issue:

- 887. I. Mary Mills Dimitry⁷, b. November 24, 1883.
- 888. II. Alice Theresa Dimitry⁷, b. December 19, 1885.
- 889. III. John Dimitry⁷, b. August 7, 1887; d. same day.
- 890. IV. Alexander Dimitry⁷, b. August 1, 1888.
- 891. V. Thomas Dabney Dimitry⁷, Jr., b. June 30, 1890.
- 892. VI. Joseph Augustine Dimitry⁷, b. August 27, 1892.
- 893. VII. Edward Jaquelin Dimitry⁷, b. May 9, 1894.
- VIII. John Raphael Dimitry⁷, b. October 24, 1896.
- IX. Robert Mills Dimitry⁷, b. November 26, 1901.

VI. Elizabeth Smith Hite⁶ (Elizabeth A. Smith⁵, Augustus Charles⁴, Gen'l John Smith³, Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Cornelius Baldwin Hite and Elizabeth Augusta Smith, his wife, b. January 25, 1841. Married (1858) Thomas Turner Fauntleroy, son of Col. Thomas T. Fauntleroy (U. S. Dragoons, in the Confederate States Army), and his wife, Ann Magill Fauntleroy, a daughter of Col. Chas. Magill, of the Revolutionary Army and a granddaughter of Col. Charles Mynn Thurston. Had issue:

- 894. I. Cornelius Hite Fauntleroy⁷, A. M., of University of Virginia, attorney-at-law, St. Louis, Mo.
- 895. II. Thomas Turner Fauntleroy⁷. Married Bessie Lee, at St. Paul, Minn.
- 896. III. Ann Magill Fauntleroy⁷. Married, November 25, 1891, Dr. Robert Randolph Ball, Surgeon U. S. A. Issue:
 - I. Son Ball⁸.
 - II. Son Ball⁸.
- 897. IV. Elizabeth Dangerfield Fauntleroy⁷. Married (Oct. 2, 1900) Edward Jones Willis. (Willis, Volume II, Chapter IX.)
- 898. V. Charles Magill Fauntleroy⁷, d. in infancy.
- 899. VI. Joseph Barnes Fauntleroy⁷, M. D. Practicing near Asheville, N. C.

900. VII. Robert Randolph Fauntleroy⁷, attorney-at-law.
Married Miss Garnett, of Essex Co., Va. Had
issue:

I. Son Fauntleroy⁸.

901. VIII. Guilford Griffin Fauntleroy⁷.

902. IX. Mary Barnes Fauntleroy⁷.

903. X. Katherine W. Fauntleroy⁷.

(Fauntleroy, Volume IV, Chapter IX.)

DEATH OF JUDGE THOMAS T. FAUNTLEROY.

(Special dispatch to *The Baltimore Sun*.)

WINCHESTER, VA., October 5, 1906.—The body of Judge Thomas Turner Fauntleroy, former member of the Virginia Supreme Court of Appeals, a representative of the General Assembly, Secretary of the Commonwealth and Confederate soldier, who died at the home of his son, Thomas T. Fauntleroy, in St. Louis, on Tuesday, was buried to-day in the family lot in Mount Hebron Cemetery, at Winchester. The burial service of the Protestant Episcopal Church, of which he was a member, was read by Rev. William D. Smith, rector of Christ Church, of this city, assisted by Rev. Dr. James R. Graham, pastor emeritus of the Presbyterian Church in Winchester.

Members of the bar and former associates were pall-bearers. Judge Fauntleroy's family accompanied the remains, and among others present was United States Judge Edmund Waddill, Jr., of the Eastern district of Virginia at Richmond.

VI. Ada Clarke Swartzwelder⁶ (J. N. Smith⁵, Col. Augustine Charles⁴, Gen'l John Smith³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Leonard Ellsmaker Swartzwelder and Josepha Nourse Smith, his wife. Married (December 21, 1886) Walter Lefevre, son of Rev. Mr. Fefevre, of Baltimore, and associate professor of Political Science and Philosophy in the University of Texas. Prof. Thomas Fitzhugh, of the University of Texas and brother alumnus of the University of Virginia, writes of Walter Lefevre: "There was with us, but a few years since, Walter Lefevre, winning the souls of Texan youth to the deathless cult of the true, the beautiful, the good, with an eloquence that still echoes in many a young heart." Issue:

904. I. Ada Lefevre⁷.

VI. Hester Morris Marshall⁶ (Rebecca B. Smith⁵, Col. Augustine Charles⁴, Gen'l John Smith³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John

Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Lieut. John Marshall and Rebecca Boyd Smith, his wife; b. July 26, 1852. Married (October 28, 1875) James Paxton Marshall, of Kentucky. Miss Marshall, b. at "Edgeworth," Fauquier Co., Va. James Paxton Marshall was b. at "Walnut Grove," Mason Co., Ky., December 30, 1848; he was educated for a farmer. He spent several years on his wife's native farm and, about 1881, returned to Kentucky, purchased a farm adjoining his father's, where he now resides. No issue.

Charles Richard Marshall, adopted son of James and Hester Marshall, d. from a kick of a horse September 19, 1893. Another adopted son, Morris Orr Marshall, was born May, 1890.

VI. Hon. John Augustine Marshall⁶ (Rebecca B. Smith⁵, Col. Charles Augustine⁴, Gen'l John Smith³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), son of Lieut. John Marshall and Rebecca Boyd Smith, his wife; b. September 5, 1854. He was prepared for college at the Shenandoah Academy, Winchester, Va., under his uncle, the cultured Archibald Magill Smith, who was its founder, and for many years its principal. Mr. Marshall studied at the University of Virginia a year and graduated in mathematics, July 2, 1874. He studied law at home and was admitted to the bar in May, 1878. In June he went to Utah, and entered the law office of his cousin, Thomas Marshall, in Salt Lake City; later he formed a partnership with Mr. W. C. Hall, which terminated in 1890, when he entered the firm afterwards known as Bennett, Marshall & Bradley. January 13, President Cleveland sent to the Senate the names of those appointed to fill the Federal positions in the newly made State of Utah. Among them was that of John Augustine Marshall, to be Judge of the District Court, an appointment for life, with a salary of five thousand dollars per annum. Mr. Marshall's appointment gave general satisfaction. All seemed to agree that his high personal character and fine legal ability eminently fitted him to fill the responsible position. He has now held it for ten years and has met the highest expectations of his constituents. Married (October 1, 1888) Jessie Kirkpatrick, in Salt Lake City. Issue:

905. I. Mary Marshall⁷, b. Jan. 19, 1890.

906. II. Cary Jaquelin Marshall⁷, b. Feb. 13, 1891.

Hon. J. A. Marshall spends his vacations in France, where his children are at school; on this account I failed to secure his service as a speaker at the Jamestown reunion, in 1907.

VI. Dr. Augustine Smith⁶ (Charles Magill⁵, Col. Augustine Charles⁴, Gen'l John Smith³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), son of Dr. Charles Magill Smith and Catherine Sterling, his wife. Married Marie Bouligny, daughter of the late Dominique Bouligny; he is practicing his profession in Franklin, St. Mary's Parish. Issue:

907. I. Son Smith⁷.

908. II. Son Smith⁷.

VI. Augustine Jaquelin Smith⁶ (Augustine Jaquelin⁵, Col. Augustine Charles⁴, Gen'l John Smith³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), son of Augustine Jaquelin Smith and Elizabeth Bedinger Morgan, his wife; b. January 22, 1857; graduated from the Shenandoah Valley Academy in Winchester, in 1878, receiving the debator's medal. Studied at Johns Hopkins University two years, then entered the Episcopal Theological Seminary of Virginia and was ordained deacon by Bishop Whittle in 1882, and was made priest by Bishop Peterkin in 1883. He has been rector of several prominent churches in Virginia and Kentucky. While assistant rector to Dr. Elliott in Ascension Church, Washington, D. C., he married (May 21, 1890) Mary Augusta Robbins, daughter of Stephen Robbins, of Augusta Ga.; residence (1906), Lancaster, Ohio, or perhaps Cambridge, Ohio.

VI. William Morgan Smith⁶ (Augustine Jaquelin⁵, Col. Augustine Charles⁴, Gen. John Smith³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), son of Augustine Jaquelin Smith and Elizabeth Bedinger Morgan, his wife; b. January 13, 1859, in Winchester; graduated at the Shenandoah Valley Academy 1878. Studied medicine at the University of Maryland, Baltimore, and graduated 1880. Took a post graduate course in medicine at the University of Berlin, graduating 1886. Since then he has practiced his profession in Alexandria, Va. Dr. Smith is an enthusiastic Mason and stands high in the order. He is a Shriner and has been made a life member of the Masonic Home in Virginia. He was for some years Major in the Third Virginia Regiment of light infantry, but resigned when the prolonged illness of his father demanded his almost constant attention. He is also a member

of the School Board. Dr. Smith is genial and conversant with all the topics of the day, a lover of art, and has a valuable collection of what is rare and beautiful.

VI. Elizabeth Magill Smith⁶ (Augustine Jaquelin⁵, Col. Augustine Charles⁴, Gen'l John Smith³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Augustine Jaquelin Smith and Elizabeth Bedinger Morgan, his wife (she was called Sallie). Married (1890, in Ascension Church, Washington, D. C.) Everard Robinson Todd, son of Rev. John Todd and Sarah Ashton, his wife, of Maryland. At one time he held an office of importance in the Museum, Washington, D. C. In 1896 Mr. Everard R. Todd met with an accident in a street car. His injuries were so severe that he died in a few hours, lamented by all. Issue:

909. I. Everard Robinson Todd⁷, b. 1891.

910. II. Augustine Jaquelin Todd⁷, b. 1893.

911. III. Lillie Magill Todd⁷, b. 1895.

VI. Anna Morgan Smith⁶ (Augustine Jaquelin⁵, Col. Augustine Charles⁴, Gen'l John Smith³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Augustine Jaquelin Smith and Elizabeth Bedinger Morgan, his wife; b. in Shepherdstown, W. Va., educated in Baltimore, Md. Married (November 15, 1899, at Ascension Church, Washington, D. C.) Eben St. Clair Hobbs, attorney-at-law, New York City. Mr. Eben St. Clair Hobbs is one of the Southern men who have achieved success in New York. He is President of the Wesmont Club, life member of the Democratic Club and member of the Protestant Episcopal Church. Issue:

912. I. Elizabeth Bedinger Hobbs⁷, b. 1901.

913. II. Eben St. Clair Hobbs⁷, Jr., b. 1903.

914. III. Jaquelin Magill Hobbs⁷.

VI. Charles Magill Smith⁶ (Augustine Jaquelin⁵, Col. Augustine Charles⁴, Gen'l John Smith³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), son of Dr. Augustine Jaquelin Smith and Elizabeth Bedinger Morgan, his wife; b. November 26, 1872, graduated from Maryland Agricultural College, 1885; from Washington High School, 1888, and from National University, 1900. He was private secretary to Judge White, and had he lived a short time longer would have been appointed assistant District Attorney. He was a man of the highest Christian char-

acter, and was considered one of the most promising young lawyers in the District; d. summer 1898, aged twenty-six years.

VI. Sarah Jaquelin Murdock⁶ (John S. M.⁵, Edward J. Haines Smith⁴, Gen'l John Smith³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), b. 1845. Married, first (May 8, 1866), William Townsend Adams, d. January, 1873; was killed in a railroad accident; second (1874), William Wallace, of Columbia, South Carolina.

Issue by first marriage:

915. I. William Jaquelin Adams⁷, b. Aug. 26, 1867.

916. II. Emma Jessie Adams⁷, b. Dec. 11, 1869.

Issue by second marriage:

917. III. John Daniel Wallace⁷, b. Oct. 16, 1876.

918. IV. Elise Wallace⁷, b. March 17, 1878, South Carolina.

919. V. John McLemore Wallace⁷, b. Sept., 1880; d. Sept., 1888.

920. VI. Margaret Victoria Wallace⁷, b. Oct. 23, 1882, in Florida.

921. VII. Helen Muir Wallace⁷, b. Feb. 11, 1886.

922. VIII. Malcolm Wallace⁷, b. Oct. 3, 1891.

VI. Emma Jane Murdock⁶ (John S. Murdock⁵, Edward J. Haines Smith⁴, Gen'l John Smith³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of John Smith Murdock and Emma Wallace, his wife. Married (1870) Joseph Warren Scott. Issue:

923. I. Warren Finley Scott⁷, b. 1872.

924. II. John Murdock Scott⁷, b. 1875.

925. III. Clarence Scott⁷, b. 1878.

926. IV. James Crosswell Scott⁷, b. 1881.

927. V. Alexina Evans Scott⁷, b. 1885.

928. VI. Emma Wallace Scott⁷, b. 1889.

VI. Lilly Dell Murdock⁶ (John S. Murdock⁵, Edward J. Haines Smith⁴, Gen'l John Smith³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of John Smith Murdock and Emma Wallace, his wife; b. in Florida, 1853. Married (1880) James J. Crosswell. Issue:

929. I. James J. Crosswell⁷, b. 1881.

930. II. Lennie Chestnut Crosswell⁷, b. 1883.

931. III. Jessie De Cottes Crosswell⁷, b. 1885.

932. IV. Jaquelin Daniel Crosswell⁷, b. 1887; d. 1906.

Mrs. Crosswell lives in Fayetteville, North Carolina.

VI. John Wallace Murdock⁶ (John S. Murdock⁵, Edward J. Haines Smith⁴, Gen'l John Smith³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), son of John Smith Murdock and Emma Wallace, his wife. Married (1879) Josephine Brand, of St. Augustine, Florida. Issue:

933. I. Eleanor Agnes Murdock⁷, b. 1881.

934. II. Josephine Brand Murdock⁷, b. 1884.

935. III. George William Murdock⁷, b. 1886.

936. IV. John Smith Murdock⁷, b. 1888.

937. V. Henry Gaillard Murdock⁷, b. 1891.

938. VI. Edward Wallace Murdock⁷, b. 1895.

VI. Susan Fatio Daniels⁸ (James Jaquelin⁵, E. J. Haines Smith⁴, Gen'l John Smith³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of James Smith Daniel and Emily Isabel L'Engle; b. 1861. Married (1884) Arthur Merrill Knight. Issue:

939. I. Jaquelin Emile Knight⁷, b. 1886.

940. II. Arthur Merrill Knight⁷, b. 1889.

941. III. Gerald Buxton Knight⁷, b. 1898.

VI. Cornelia Goodrich Daniel⁶ (James S. Daniel⁵, E. J. Haines Smith⁴, Gen'l John Smith³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of James S. Daniel and Emily Isabel L'Engle, his wife; b. 1863. Married (1892) Herbert Lamson. Issue:

942. I. Herbert Lamson⁷, Jr., b. 1893.

VI. Mary Emily Daniel⁶ (James S. Daniel⁵, E. J. Haines Smith⁴, Gen'l John Smith³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of James Smith Daniel and Emily Isabel L'Engle, his wife; b. 1869. Married (1905) Mathew Harris Haughton.

VI. Anna Madeline Daniel⁶, married Frank Harper Elmore. Issue:

943. Frank Harper Elmore⁷.

VI. Claudia Cornelia L'Engle⁶ (Sarah C. Daniel⁵, E. J. Haines Smith⁴, Gen'l John Smith³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of John Claudius

L'Engle and Sarah Cornelia Daniel, his wife; b. 1865; d. 1895. Married (1889) Charles Sullivan Adams.

VI. Richard Bowen Daniel⁶ (Richard Potts Daniel⁵, E. J. Haines Smith⁴, Gen'l John Smith³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), son of Richard Potts Daniel and Isabel Mary Fernandez, his wife; b. 1862. Married (1890) Anna Hardy Bell. Issue:

944. I. Anna Hardy Daniel⁷.

945. II. Isabel Daniel⁷.

VI. Adelaide Stonestreet Hall⁶ (Catherine V. Smith⁵, Edward Jaquelin⁴, Edward³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Edward Elisha Hall and Catherine Virginia Smith, his wife; b. July 14, 1849. Married (October 23, 1867) Roger Perry Annan, at Cedar Hall, near Berryville, Va., b. Cumberland, Ind., April 23, 1844. Issue:

946. I. Edward Annan⁷, b. Sept. 28; d. Oct. 8, 1868.

947. II. Adelaide Hall Annan⁷, twin, b. March 23, 1876; d. March 23.

948. III. Roger Hall, twin, b. March 23, 1876; d. March 26.

949. IV. Roger Perry Annan⁷, Jr., b. Aug. 31, 1878.

950. V. Edward Hall Annan⁷, twin, b. St. Louis, Mo., Feb. 5, 1881.

951. VI. Virginia Catherine Annan⁷, twin, b. St. Louis, Mo., Feb. 5, 1881.

952. VII. Caroline Stonestreet Annan⁷, b. St. Louis, Mo., May 2, 1883.

VI. Rev. William Dickinson Smith⁶ (William D.⁵, Edward Jaquelin⁴, Edward³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), son of William Dickinson Smith and Frances Stribling, of Staunton, Va., his wife; b. 1863. Married, first, Lucy Harrison Powers, of Richmond, Va.; she d. January 11, 1904, at her home in Fredericksburg, Va., after a brief illness, leaving issue:

953. I. Agnes Pickett Smith⁷.

954. II. Annie Jaquelin Smith⁷.

955. III. William D. Smith⁷.

956. IV. Mary Bryson Smith⁷.

957. V. Lucy Harrison Smith⁷.

Sent as a special dispatch to the *Baltimore Sun*:

FREDERICKSBURG, VA., December 5, 1905.—Rev. William D. Smith, former pastor of St. George's Church, this city, but who recently accepted a call to Christ Church, Winchester, and Miss Elizabeth Coalter Carmichael, daughter of the late Dr. Spottswood W. Carmichael, of this city, were married here this evening at the home of the bride, on Hanover street. Rev. Dr. James Carmichael, of Wilmington, N. C., and Rev. Dr. C. Braxton Bryan, of Petersburg, uncles of the bride, and Rev. Dr. Ro. J. McBride, rector of St. George's Church, performed the ceremony. The bride was given away by the brother, Dr. Randolph B. Carmichael, of Washington, and was attended by her sisters, Miss Ellen Spottswood Carmichael and Miss Fannie Tucker Carmichael. Mr. Edward J. Smith, of this city, was best man.

MRS. WILLIAM D. SMITH.

DIED.—At "The Rectory," October 9, 1906, in Winchester, Va., Elizabeth Coalter Carmichael, daughter of Dr. Spottswood Carmichael and Fanny Tucker Bryan, and wife of Rev. William D. Smith, of Wickliffe, Clarke County, Va.

It is natural to say that such lives, cut short, bear on them the mark of imperfection; but in God's sight it is not so. The Lord Jesus no doubt called this young life to be with Him thus early because He had perfected His work in her soul. A peculiar privilege, surely; and He wanted her for some work elsewhere, that she might serve in His own immediate presence in the Heavenly sanctuary.

"She is not dead," but only lieth sleeping
In the sweet refuge of her Master's breast
And far away from sorrow, toil, and weeping,
"She is not dead," but only taking rest.

What though the highest hopes she dearly cherished
All faded gently as the setting sun;
What though our own fond expectations perished,
Ere yet life's noblest labor seemed begun!

O, glorious end of life's short day of sadness;
O, blessed course so well and nobly run;
O, home of the true and everlasting gladness,
O, crown unfading and so early won!

Though tears will fall, we bless Thee, O, our Father,
For the dear ones forever with the blest,
And wait the Easter dawn when thou shalt gather
Thine own, long parted, to their endless rest.

FROM ONE WHO LOVED HER.

The following obituary of Mrs. Lucy Harrison Smith is taken from the *Southern Churchman*, of January 30, 1904:

MRS. LUCY HARRISON SMITH.

In beautiful Hollywood, where her ancestors are asleep, the body of Lucy Harrison Smith has been placed in the ministry of rest. It was a haunt of her younger days, the place of her Sunday walk in the time of childhood, and which by and by as the days of her womanhood grew in number, the spot which more and more held her affection, as one by one those whom she loved were borne there to wait the great, glad day. Now by the side of her father, the true, brave man, whose life was an example of Christian manhood, and whom she loved as rarely man is loved, she herself lies, "fallen on sleep."

Hers was a short life and a sweet life, full of those virtues which the best love, a quiet life, but strong in its gentleness, and its gentleness made it good. Quiet lives are oftenest great, beautiful guides of deeper ways which lead toward truth and contentment, expressions of modest emotions, which soothe and win and influence along the lines of peace. Hers was a quiet life, too modest to appreciate its own worth, too kind to consider itself, too great to prevent its own sacrifice, and too large to be kept within itself. Always she went out of herself to others, for others' good, and always there was the consciousness of a blessing when some one touched her.

Hers was a life clear like crystal, that we laid away in Hollywood, pure it was like the lily, and all clean of secret sin or tainted thought, transparent like glass, and a sunbeam among all those whose movements came near her or who would permit her to move near them. In the home of husband and children, in the house of the friend, in the meeting for the benefit of missions, in the parish house, in the church unostentatious, it asserted itself, and was felt as men and women feel a benediction. She was a living smile wherever she went, and when she went away from friend or the house, a smile was left and we knew the smile was she.

It was a glad life, full of love and fair in its expression of affection. Everybody loved her; one could not help but love her. In Lucy Smith's life there was that of character and blessedness which indicates a secret, and secret there was, not concealed, not difficult to discover. The secret of her life was Jesus Christ. Every action, every word, every expressed thought was the revelation of her knowledge of her Lord. He, loved as nothing else was loved, underlay her character and made her life; and the story of His Gospel was told and exemplified in her lifeway. A glad, gentle, strong way was that which drew others to it, too; and while in the paradise of God there is another saint, on this earth there is a larger vacancy, and among the refined folk of God there is a lady missed.

Her life was too modest to define; that modesty is caught and holds in restraint; she would not like much said. It was too beautiful to

describe. You cannot picture in words the lily of the valley; it is just white, so white; just fragrant, so fragrant. It was too strong to analyze. You cannot analyze the Christian character; it is just Christ, the beautiful Christ leading and walking in a life He loves and which loves Him.

She is with Christ in Christ's paradise. We sorrow not as those without hope, but we sorrow. She is glad in the great peace and the great contentment. God's will is done in the mystery of death, and the joy of the everlasting leaves in it its mystery, the mortal pain for man, and woman, and child.

Good-bye, our darling! We wished your care and cheer in our days of the sunset of life, and the shadows grow long already. Good-bye, and thy remembrance shall make it brighter and the pathway easier walked toward the gates. God's blessing welcomed you in God's eternal kingdom, God's blessing will come out of your prayer to those you loved here.

Her heart was not troubled, neither was it afraid; she believed in God, and also in Thee, O Christ! Hollywood is more sanctified, and holds another dear spot, and remembrance will bring us often there to pray and to think and to hope, where the blessed dead in the Lord sleep, and

"On the still air the distant waterfall
' Mingles its melody."

Flint, Michigan, June 18, 1904.

W. D. P.

VI. Rev. Sigismund Stribling Ware⁶ (Edmonia Jaquelin Smith⁵, Edward Jaquelin⁴, Edward Smith³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), son of Josiah William Ware and Edmonia Jaquelin Smith, his wife; b. February 3, 1851, at Springfield, Clarke Co., Va. Married (December 31, 1878) Elizabeth Montgomery Walker. He was educated at Norwood High School and Theological Seminary of Virginia; graduated June, 1878; ordained deacon, 1878, and priest 1879. Issue unknown.

VI. Rev. Josiah Wm. Ware⁶ (Edmonia Jaquelin Smith⁵, Edward Jaquelin⁴, Edward³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), son of Josiah William Ware and Edmonia Jaquelin Smith; b. November 23, 1853. Married (October 22, 1879) Annie Wise Stratton Nottingham, b. March 9, 1857. Rev. J. W. Ware is rector of St. Stephen's Church, Culpeper, Va. Issue:

958. I. John Nottingham Ware⁷.

959. II. Jaquelin Ware⁷, b. June 16, 1886.

960. III. Josiah William Ware⁷, b. Dec. 21, 1889.

961. IV. Kennard Nottingham Ware⁷, b. Dec. 9, 1892.

962. V. Dorothy Irving Ware⁷, b. Oct. 17, 1896.

VI. Olive Tonsey⁶ (Elizabeth Bush Smith⁵, Edward Jaquelin⁴ Edward³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Oliver Tonsey and Elizabeth Bush Smith, his wife; b. April, 1855. Married Frank Allen Fletcher, of Indianapolis. Issue:

963. I. Elizabeth E. Fletcher⁷. Married (Oct. 1899) Gabriel F. Slaughter, of Evanston, Ill. Issue:

964. I. Henry Slaughter⁸.

965. II. Elizabeth Slaughter⁸.

966. III. Frank Allen Slaughter⁸.

967. IV. Roberta Katherine Slaughter⁸.

VI. Emily Smith Tonsey⁶ (Elizabeth Bush Smith⁵, Edward Jaquelin⁴, Edward³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Oliver Tonsey and Elizabeth Bush Smith, his wife; b. December 15, 1856, Indianapolis, Indiana. Married (September 20, 1876, at Indianapolis) Tonsten B. Boyd, b. Indianapolis, December 25, 1853. Mr. Boyd was educated in Indianapolis and is a merchant in St. Louis, Mo. Issue:

968. I. David M. Boyd⁷, b. Indianapolis, Aug. 1, 1878.

969. II. Ingram F. Boyd⁷, b. St. Louis, May 17, 1880. Married (Oct. 27, 1903) Louise Ray Brown, b. St. Louis, Jan. 21, 1881.

VI. Lydia Paxton Tonsey⁶ (Elizabeth Bush Smith⁵, Edward Jaquelin⁴, Edward³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Oliver Tonsey and Elizabeth Bush Smith, his wife; b. ——. Married (December, 1877) William Boyd, of Philadelphia; d. December, 1893. Issue:

970. I. Oliver Tonsey Boyd⁷.

971. II. Lydia Paxton Boyd⁷.

972. III. Anna Boyd⁷.

VI. Roberta Powers Tonsey⁶ (Elizabeth Bush Smith⁵, Edward Jaquelin⁴, Edward³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Oliver Tonsey and Elizabeth Bush Smith, his wife, b. Indianapolis, March 13, 1862. Married (April 10, 1890, at Evanston, Ill.) John Stanley Grepe, of Devonshire, England, b. August 18, 1860; educated at Harrow School, England, Business Ranching. They had issue:

973. I. John Stanley Grepe⁷, b. May 21, 1891, Evanston, Ill.

974. II. Lydia Paxton Grepe⁷, b. Aug. 13, 1894, Evanston, Ill.

VI. Mary Hubbard Bruce⁶ (Edward C. Bruce⁵—married Sidney Smith⁴—Edward³, Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Edward Caledon Bruce and Eliza Thompson Hubbard, his wife. Married (1891) Rev. Thomas Randolph Taylor, son of John C. R. Taylor and Martha (Patsy) Jefferson Randolph, of Albemarle Co., Va.

John C. R. Taylor was son of Bennett Taylor and Susan Randolph, daughter of Edmund Randolph. Martha Jefferson Randolph, wife of J. C. R. Taylor, was daughter of Col. Thomas Jefferson Randolph, son of Gov. Thomas Mann Randolph, who married Martha Jefferson, daughter of Thomas Jefferson. (Randolph, Volume II, Chapter V.) Issue:

975. I. Mary Randolph Taylor⁷, b. 1892.

976. II. Mary Cary Taylor⁷, b. 1894.

VI. Eliza Caledon Bruce⁶ (Edward Caledon B.⁵—married Sidney Smith⁴—Edward³, Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Edward Caledon Bruce and Eliza Thompson Hubbard, his wife; b. January 2, 1866, Norfolk, Va. Married (June 27, 1888) Charles Russell Oldham, b. November 18, 1853, Moundsville, W. Va.; d. April 23, 1904. Issue:

977. I. Edward Curtis Oldham⁷, b. April 18, 1889, at Moundsville.

978. II. Elise Jaquelin Oldham⁷, b. Sept. 22, 1891, Moundsville.

979. III. Charles Hubbard Cary Oldham⁷, b. May 18, 1897, Moundsville.

The following notice of the death of Charles Russell Oldham, one of Moundsville's most prominent and highly respected citizens, appeared in a leading daily:

Hon. Charles Russell Oldham passed quietly away at his residence on Tenth street at 7 o'clock, April 23, 1904, after a short illness.

He was in the fifty-first year of his age at the time of his death, and it can be truthfully said that he was one of the most highly known and highly regarded citizens in this section of the State.

Mr. Oldham was born and grew to manhood in Moundsville, the son of Hon. Wylie H. Oldham and Mary Curtis Oldham. He afterwards removed with his parents to Marietta, Ohio, where he entered Marietta College, and graduated with distinction in the class with Gov. A. B. White, with whom

he always retained the most intimate friendship. After graduation he taught for a time and afterwards was assistant clerk in the County Court of Washington County, Ohio. In the year 1887, after having studied law, he located in Moundsville, for the practice of his profession, in which he was eminently successful. He was a member of the well known firm of Meighen & Oldham for nineteen years and participated in the trials of many important cases. He was appointed postmaster, under Cleveland's first administration, and filled the office for four years.

On the 27th day of June, 1888, he was married to Miss E. C. Bruce, the daughter of Col. Edward Bruce, of Winchester, Va., and niece of Dr. C. W. Bruce, of this city, and by this union three children and his widow survive him.

He was a Democrat in politics, but in this, as in all things, he was conservative, and did not allow his views to interfere with his social relations among his neighbors and acquaintances.

The deceased was a prominent Mason, being Past Master of Marshall Union Lodge, No. 15, A. F. and A. M., and Deputy Grand Lecturer of the State. He was also a member of A. O. U. W.

At the time of his death he was a member of the Board of Regents of the West Virginia University, at Morgantown, a member of the City Council, also a member of the Board of Directors of the Marshall County Bank, Moundsville Electrical Company, and American Building and Loan Association.

Mr. Oldham was a Christian gentleman, being a member of Trinity Protestant Episcopal Church, and one of the vestrymen. His life had been one of continual activity, being associated with all the various interests of the city, in which he took a lively interest, and in his death the community sustains a great loss. His death has cast a gloom over the entire community.

The funeral service will be held at the Episcopal Church at 2.30 Monday afternoon.

IN MEMORIAM.

God, in His all wise providence, having taken unto Himself our friend and associate, Charles R. Oldham, we, the rector and vestrymen of Trinity Church, Moundsville, W. Va., at this special meeting, desire to place on record our appreciation of his sterling Christian character and the great loss we have sustained by his death. Always interested in the work and welfare of the parish, he gave it loyal and intelligent support and loving service for many years. We shall surely miss him from his place in church and his seat in our councils. We rejoice in the good name and record he has left behind, as a genial friend, a true citizen, a devoted churchman. His memory will long abide among us and be deeply cherished.

To his sorely affected household we offer our unfeigned sympathy, praying that the God of pity will mercifully look upon them, and be gracious to them, and give them comfort.

Resolved that this minute be placed upon the records and a copy sent to the family of our late associate, and also be published in the local papers and in *The Southern Churchman*.

J. T. GALLAHER,
C. L. WALTON,
J. M. SANDERS,
H. B. TYLER,
W. P. CHRISMAN,
V. A. WEAVER,
FRIEND COX,
A. J. MARTIN,
M. P. HENDRICKSON.

VI. Eliza Taylor Greene⁶ (Edmonia Taylor⁵, Eliza Smith⁴, Edward³, Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Israel Greene and Edmonia Taylor, his wife; b. April 17, 1852, at Berryville, Va. Married John Walter Downer, April 23, 1879, at Berryville, Clarke Co., Va. Dr. Downer was the son of Dr. William Thomas Downer and Julia Franklin Cocke, of King William Co., Va. The Downers came from England to Kentucky and from Kentucky to Goochland Co., Va., where Dr. W. T. Downer was born; his mother was a Goodson, of Goochland Co., Va. Dr. Downer d. August 3, 1901, aged forty-seven years.

Dr. J. W. Downer and Eliza Taylor Greene, his wife, had issue:

- 980. I. Edmonia Cary Downer⁷, b. and d. May 15, 1880.
- 981. II. John Walter Downer⁷, b. Nov. 22, 1881, commissioned Second Lieutenant U. S. Army, Oct. 10, 1904.
- 982. III. Virginia Marshall Downer⁷, b. July 17, 1886; d. June 18, 1905.
- 983. IV. Julia Jaquelin Downer⁷, b. Jan. 17, 1891.

The following notice of the death of Miss Virginia Marshall Downer, was sent as a special dispatch to a Norfolk paper:

ALEXANDRIA, VA., June 19, 1905.—Fully a thousand sorrowing men and women thronged the pier of the Norfolk and Washington Steamboat Company here this evening as the remains of Miss Virginia Downer, of Norfolk, who was drowned Sunday night while canoeing with her cousin, John Wentworth Burke, Jr., were tenderly carried aboard the southbound steamer, *Newport*, *News* upon the shoulders of eight members of the Old Dominion Boat Club, who were friends and admirers of the beautiful young woman.

The particulars of Miss Downer's death are pathetically tragic, and nothing has caused so much grief in this city for many years as the awful affair.

Miss Downer had frequently visited in this city. For the past fortnight she had been the guest of the Hoxtons, at the Episcopal High School, of relatives among the Burke family and of her school-day chum, Miss Bessie Jones, daughter of Dr. and Mrs. Thomas Marshall Jones.

She was enthusiastic over out-of-door sports, and canoeing on the Potomac was one of her greatest pleasures. The Burke boys, Jack and Taylor, are among the most expert handlers of these little crafts here, and to go out with either of them has always been a guarantee of safety. So when Miss Downer and Jack Burke paddled away from the Old Dominion Club's float Sunday evening, in a sixteen-foot canoe, no one had any idea of danger. They headed for the Maryland shore and were soon lost to sight among the great number of other little craft of similar build that were on the water at the time.

STORY OF THE DROWNING.

Although distracted by grief and the memory of the terrible ending of his trip, Mr. Burke has given a collected narrative of what happened.

A large number of passenger excursion steamers were returning to Alexandria and Washington, from Riverview, Marshall Hall, and Colonial Beach, when he and Miss Downer had just crossed the center of the river. A large swell in the wake of the steamer *River Queen* caused the canoe to lurch, and Miss Downer, losing her balance, pitched into the water. Mr. Burke caught her quickly, drew her to the side of the craft and began to call for help, realizing that on account of the instability of the narrow boat it would be impossible to lift the struggling young woman into it. Miss Downer endeavored to climb in and capsized the canoe.

Mr. Burke swam to her and managed to get her across the bottom of the craft, but another swell from the steamer washed her off. Again he saved her from sinking and got her on the canoe, and a second time she was washed off.

This time she sank, with a cry of terror on her lips. Her escort dived for her and swam in search of her until he was barely able to keep afloat, when a launch from down the river passed and rescued him.

The alarm was immediately given, and a great fleet of boats put out with searching parties. Mr. Burke was carried to his home and restoratives applied. So soon as he was able to move, he rushed down to the river and passed the night endeavoring to find the body.

It was not until 10 o'clock this morning that a party of searchers, working trolling lines, recovered the remains. They were carried ashore, viewed by the coroner, who decided an inquest to be unnecessary, and conveyed to Demaine's undertaking establishment.

Later the body was removed to the home of the Burkes, and remained there until time for the Norfolk boat to leave.

GRIEF GENERAL IN NORFOLK OVER THE CANOEING TRAGEDY.

Miss Virginia Downer was one of last winter's most popular débutantes in Norfolk. She was the eighteen-year-old daughter of Mrs. Eliza Downer and the late Dr. J. W. Downer, and leaves a brother, Lieutenant Walter Downer, U. S. A., and a younger sister. Her remains will arrive in Norfolk this morning on the steamer *Newport News*, accompanied by relatives from Alexandria, and the funeral will be held from the Downer residence, 234 Bute Street, at 6 o'clock this afternoon.

Miss Downer was expected to return to Norfolk during the week from a visiting tour that began Easter Sunday morning, when she left Norfolk to attend the Easter gaieties at the University of Virginia. At all of the many germans and teas there, she was one of the most sought after of the numerous visiting girls, and when she left to visit in Baltimore a great crowd of students and friends were at the station to bid her farewell.

Here in Norfolk the news of her untimely end caused universal sorrow among her large circle of friends. The first intimation of the affair came in a telegram late Sunday night to the Rev. Beverley D. Tucker, D. D., rector of St. Paul's Protestant Episcopal Church, of which the Downers are communicants. Dr. Tucker tenderly informed Mrs. Downer of her daughter's death.

Yesterday, when the news of the tragedy became known, the Downer residence was besieged by friends to express their condolences to the grief-stricken parent and sister of the dead girl.

MISS DOWNER LAID TO REST.

Funeral services over the remains of Miss Virginia Downer, which arrived here yesterday morning from Alexandria, were held yesterday evening at 6 o'clock, at the residence of her mother, Mrs. Eliza Downer, No. 234 Bute Street, in the presence of a large gathering of sorrowing friends and relatives, and were conducted by Rev. Dr. B. D. Tucker, rector of St. Paul's Episcopal Church, assisted by Rev. H. St. George Tucker. The interment was in Elmwood cemetery.

During the services at the residence a quartet choir, composed of Miss Florence Raynor, Miss Lillian Kensett, J. Tredell Jenkins and Garnett Jordan, sang "Peace, Perfect Peace," and "My God, My Father, While I Stray." At the grave the same quartet rendered "Asleep in Jesus."

The display of floral tributes was magnificent, the casket being entirely covered (concealed) by offerings of the choicest flowers, and in addition to these a wagon filled with designs was unloaded at the grave.

At the conclusion of the services, at the residence, the pall-bearers formed on either side of the house and accompanied, on foot, the remains to the cemetery.

The pall-bearers were: Philip Prescott, Frank Masie, Aaron Milhado, McIntosh Baylor, Kemp Savage, Guy E. Ewing, Lloyd Freeman, James M. Thomson, Julian Osborne, Norton Wood, U. S. A., Edward Stribling, Augustine Tucker, Ludwell Baldwin, John Stribling.

The casket was carried from the house to the hearse by seven of the pall-bearers, and the other seven carried it from the hearse to the grave.

Marshall Jones and Mr. Bryant accompanied the body from Alexandria, where more than a thousand people were at the wharf to witness its departure, and several friends of the deceased in Baltimore came down to attend the funeral.

The tragic death of Miss Downer, who was one of the most popular and attractive members of Norfolk society, has cast a gloom over the entire city.

VI. Samuel Taylor Greene⁶ (Edmonia Taylor⁵, Elisa Smith⁴, Edward³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), son of Israel Greene and Edmonia Taylor, his wife, b. Jan. 23, 1859, Washington, D. C.; real estate and insurance business, Mitchell, South Dakota. Married (June 11, 1891) Clara Bell McDonald, b. December 19, 1860, daughter of Dr. George T. McDonald, b. November 19, 1817, Lancaster, Ohio, and Rebecca Jane Ogle, b. 1833, at Washington Courthouse, Ohio. Issue:

984. I. McDonald Greene⁷, b. Aug. 19, 1893.

985. II. Walter Thomas Greene⁷, b. May 22, 1897.

CHAPTER VII

SEVENTH GENERATION.

VII. Augustine Charles Morgan⁷ (Anna Jaquelin Smith⁶, --married William Augustine Morgan⁶—Mary Jaquelin Smith⁵, Augustine Jaquelin⁴, Augustine³, Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), oldest son of Col. William Augustine Morgan and Anna Jaquelin Smith, his wife. Married Frances Russell Bowley, of Winchester, Va. Issue:

- 986. I. Augustine Charles Morgan⁸, Jr.
- 987. II. Anna Jaquelin Morgan⁸, Jr.
- 988. III. Mary Bowley Morgan⁸.
- 989. IV. Lucy Mason Morgan⁸.
- 990. V. William Augustine Morgan⁸.
- 991. VI. Edward Devereux Morgan⁸.
- 992. VII. Frances Russell Morgan⁸.
- 993. VIII. Augusta Jackson Morgan⁸.
- 994. IX. Stuart Gardiner Morgan⁸.
- 995. X. Russell William Morgan⁸.

VII. Surgeon Daniel H. Morgan⁷ (William Augustine Morgan⁶, Mary Jaquelin Smith⁵, Augustine Jaquelin⁴, Augustine³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), son of Col. William Augustine Morgan and Anna Jaquelin Smith; surgeon of the United States Navy, retired. He is President of the Jaquelin and Cary Reunion. He will deliver the opening address and also represent the Jaquelin-Smith family, giving the history of this family. His home is at Amelia Courthouse, Va.

VII. Anne Jaquelin Morgan⁷ (William Augustine Morgan⁶, Mary Jaquelin Smith⁵, Augustine Jaquelin⁴, Augustine³, Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), sixth child of Col. William Augustine Morgan and Anna Jaquelin Smith, his wife. Married Henry Clay Getzendanna, who graduated first at Frederick High School, then graduated at Shepherd College, then



SURGEON DANIEL H. MORGAN, RETIRED
President of the Jaquelin and Cary Reunion

at Washington and Lee University as B. S. He practiced first in Lexington, Ky., afterwards in Shepherdstown. He was elected to the Senate from Jefferson County, W. Va., in 1896, and volunteered in the Spanish American War, as Captain of Company M, 2d W. Va. He is now cashier of the National Citizens Bank, of Charles Town, W. Va. Issue:

996. I. Jaquelin Getzendanna⁸, b. 1891.

997. II. Margaret Getzendanna⁸, b. 1898.

VII. Bettie Mason Alexander⁷. (Betty Mason⁶, Jane Allen Smith⁵, Augustine Jaquelin⁴, Augustine³, Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Gen'l Alexander, of Georgia, and Bettie Mason, who was a daughter of Dr. Alexander Mason and Jane Allen Smith. Married (Dec. 28, 1886) in Columbia, S. C., John Rose Ficklen, b. December 14, 1858, Falmouth, Va. He was educated at the University of Virginia and in France and Germany. In 1879 he came to Louisiana as Assistant Professor of Ancient Languages in the Louisiana State University, in Baton Rouge. In 1882 he went to the University of Law (now Tulane University of Louisiana), in New Orleans, where he has been ever since. He has written, among other things, "An Outline of Greek History," "History of Civil Government of Louisiana," "History of Louisiana," with Miss Grace King, "Stories from Louisiana History." He has contributed to encyclopedias, etc., various articles. Prof. John Rose Ficklen and Bessie Mason, his wife, have issue:

998. I. Edward Porter Alexander Ficklen⁸.

999. II. Elizabeth Fitzhugh Ficklen⁸.

(See Fitzhugh, Volume II, Chapter XVI; Mason, Volume II, Chapter XVII.)

VII. Henry R. Jackson⁷ (Gen'l H. R. Jackson⁶, Martha Jaquelin⁵, Thomas Reade⁴, Thomas Reade Rootes—married Martha Jaquelin Smith³—Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), son of Gen'l Henry Rootes Jackson and Cornelia Davenport, his wife, b. 1845. Married (1867) Sarah A. Cobb, his cousin. She was daughter of Gen'l T. R. R. Cobb. Mr. Jackson was a distinguished lawyer of Atlanta, Ga., d. ——— before his father. Issue:

1000. I. Thomas Cobb Jackson⁸. Married Sarah Frances Grant. No issue.

- 1001. II. Cornelia Jackson⁸. Married Wilmer Moore. Issue:
- 1002. I. Cornelia Jackson Moore⁹.
- 1003. II. Wilmer Moore⁹, Jr.
- 1004. III. Henry Jackson⁸.
- 1005. IV. Marion Jackson⁸. Married Evie Parsons. Issue:
- 1006. I. Henry Jackson⁹.
- 1007. V. Callie Jackson⁸. Married Aquilla J. Orme. Issue:
- 1008. I. Aquilla J. Orme⁹, Jr.
- 1009. VI. Davenport Jackson⁸.
- 1010. VII. Florence Jackson⁸.

(The above family reside in Atlanta, Ga.)

VII. Howell Cobb Jackson⁷ (Gen'l H. R. Jackson⁶, Martha Jaquelin⁵, Thomas Reade⁴, Thomas Reade Rootes—married Martha Jaquelin Smith³—Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Gen'l Henry Rootes Jackson and Cornelia Davenport, his wife; b. 1847; d. February 22, 1906. Married Lizzie Renfroe. Residence, Atlanta, Ga. Issue:

- 1011. I. Renfroe Jackson⁸. Married Marion Spur.
- 1012. II. Mary Lou Jackson⁸. Married Sidney Perry Cooper; reside in Henderson, N. C. Issue:
- 1013. I. Sidney Perry Cooper⁹.

VII. Cornelia Jackson⁷ (Gen'l H. R. Jackson⁶, Martha Jaquelin⁵, Thomas Reade⁴, Thomas Reade Rootes—married Martha Jaquelin Smith³—Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), son of Gen'l Henry Rootes Jackson and Cornelia Davenport, his wife, b. 1852; d. 1899. Married (1884) Judge and Ex-United States Senator, Pope Barrow, of Savannah. Issue:

- 1014. I. Lucy Barrow⁸. Married Capt. John Addison Cobb.
- 1015. II. Patience Barrow⁸.
- 1016. III. Sarah Barrow⁸.

(All reside in Savannah, Ga.)

VII. Henry Rootes Jackson Prince⁷ (S. M. R. Jackson⁶, Martha Jaquelin⁵, Thomas Reade⁴, Thomas Reade Rootes—married Martha Jaquelin Smith³—Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), son of Oliver Hillhouse Prince and Sarah M. R. Jackson, his wife, b. 1859; d. 1904. Married (1885) Maria J. Turley, of England. Issue:

- 1017. I. Oliver Hillhouse Prince⁸, b. 1886.

- 1018. II. Basil Prince^s, b. 1889.
- 1019. III. Florence Turley Prince^s, b. 1891.
- 1020. IV. Frances Watkins Prince^s, b. 1893.
- 1021. V. Martha Prince^s, b. 1901.

VII. Marie Jaquelin Prince⁷ (S. M. R. Jackson⁶, Martha Jaquelin⁵, Thomas Reade⁴, Thomas Reade Rootes—married Martha Jaquelin Smith³—Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), youngest daughter and child of Oliver Hillhouse Prince and Sarah M. R. Jackson, his wife, b. 1861. Married (1884) Jordan S. Thomas, of Wilmington, N. C. Issue:

- 1022. I. Florence Thomas^s, b. 1885.
- 1023. II. Mary Sumner Thomas^s, b. Dec. 1886; d. 1887.
- 1024. III. William George Thomas^s, b. 1889.
- 1025. IV. Sarah Prince Thomas^s, b. 1890.
- 1026. V. Marie Jaquelin Thomas^s, b. 1892.
- 1027. VI. Arabella Thomas^s, b. 1896.

VII. Captain John Addison Cobb⁷ (Gen'l Howell Cobb⁶, Sarah Robinson Rootes⁵, Thomas R. R.⁴, Thomas Reade Rootes—married Martha Jaquelin Smith³—Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), son of Gen'l Howell Cobb and Mary Ann Lamar, his wife. Married, first, Lucy Barrow. Married, second, Mattie Bivins. Issue by first marriage:

- 1028. I. Sarah Cobb^s.
 - 1029. II. John Cobb^s.
 - 1030. III. Howell Cobb^s.
 - 1031. IV. Lucy Middleton Cobb^s. Married William Taylor.
- Issue by second marriage:
- 1032. V. Lamar Cobb^s, twin.
 - 1033. VI. ——— Cobb^s, twin.
 - 1034. VII. George Cobb^s.
 - 1035. VIII. Lizzie Craig Cobb^s.
 - 1036. IX. Mattie Cobb^s.

VII. Judge Howell Cobb⁷ (Gen'l Howell Cobb⁶, Sarah Robinson Rootes⁵, Thomas R. R.⁴, Thomas Reade Rootes—married Martha Jaquelin Smith³—Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), son of Gen'l Howell Cobb and Mary Ann Lamar, his wife. Married Mary McKinley. Issue:

- 1037. I. William McKinley Cobb^s.

1038. II. Thomas Reade Rootes Cobb^s. Married Maud Bocker.

1039. III. Howell Cobb^s. Married Mary Burnett.

1040. IV. Zachariah Lamar Cobb^s. Married Olivia Newton.

1041. V. Sarah Cobb^s. Married Richard Baxter.

1042. VI. Caroline Cobb^s.

1043. VII. Carlyle Cobb^s.

Thomas Reade Rootes Cobb^s and Maud Backes had issue:

1044. I. ——— Cobb^o.

1045. II. ——— Cobb^o, twin.

1046. III. ——— Cobb^o, twin.

Howell Cobb^s and Mary Burnett had issue:

1047. I. Thomas Cobb^o.

Zachariah Lamar Cobb^s and Olivia Newton, his wife, had issue:

1048. I. Basil Cobb^o.

1049. II. Lamar Cobb^o.

1050. III. Olivia Newton Cobb^o. Married William C. Davis.
Issue:

1051. I. ——— Davis¹⁰.

1052. II. ——— Davis¹⁰.

1053. IV. Mary Newton Cobb^o. Married William Hedge.

1054. V. Edward Cobb Hedge^o.

VII. Mary Ann Cobb^r (Gen'l Howell Cobb^o, Sarah Robinson Rootes⁵, Thomas R. R.⁴, Thomas Reade Rootes—married Martha Jaquelin Smith³—Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Gen'l Howell Cobb and Mary Ann Lamar, his wife. Married Judge Alexander S. Irwin.
Issue:

1055. I. Mary Irwin^s.

1056. II. Alexander Irwin^s.

1057. III. John Lamar Irwin^s.

1058. IV. Howell Irwin^s.

1059. V. Longstreet Irwin^s.

1060. VI. Andrew Irwin^s.

VII. Sarah Mildred Cobb^r (Gen'l Howell Cobb^o, Sarah Robinson Rootes⁵, Thomas R. R.⁴, Thomas Reade Rootes—married Martha Jaquelin Smith³—Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—

Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Gen'l Howell Cobb and Mary Ann Lamar, his wife. Married Tinsley W. Rucker. Issue:

- 1061. I. Tinsley Rucker⁸.
- 1062. II. Mary Ann Rucker⁸.
- 1063. III. Lamar Rucker⁸.
- 1064. IV. Kate Rucker⁸.



ANDREW J. COBB

Presiding Justice of Supreme Court of Georgia

VII. Judge Andrew J. Cobb⁷ (Gen'l Howell Cobb⁶, Sarah Robinson Rootes⁵, Thomas R. R.⁴, Thomas Reade Rootes—married Martha Jaquelin Smith³—Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), son of Gen'l Howell Cobb and Mary Ann Lamar, his wife. Married Starke Campbell. He is Presiding Justice of the Supreme Court of Georgia. Issue:

- 1065. I. Jessie Cobb⁸.
- 1066. II. Sarah Cobb⁸.
- 1067. III. Mary Ann Cobb⁸.
- 1068. IV. Howell Cobb⁸.
- 1069. V. Andrew Cobb⁸.

VII. Capt. John Cobb Rutherford⁷ (Laura Battaile Cobb⁶, Sarah Edward Jaquelin¹), son of Laura Battaile Cobb and Prof. William Rutherford. Married Lizzie King. Capt Rutherford b. April 13, 1842; d. March 10, 1892, leaving issue:

- 1070. I. Bessie Rutherford⁸, Married Vassar Woolley. Issue:
- 1071. I. Mildred Woolley⁹.

1072. II. Vassar Woolley⁹.

1073. II. Lamar Rutherford⁸. Married Andrew Lipscomb.
Issue:

1074. I. Lamar Rutherford Lipscomb⁹, b. 1893; d. 1898.

1075. III. Katherine Rutherford⁸.

VII. Mary Ann Rutherford⁷ (Laura Battaile Cobb⁶, Sarah Robinson Rootes⁵, Thomas R. R.⁴, Thomas Reade Rootes—married Martha Jaquelin Smith³—Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Prof. Williams Rutherford and Laura Battaile Cobb, his wife. Married Prof. Frank A. Lipscomb; d. 1870. Issue:

1076. Blanche Lipscomb⁸. Married William D. Ellis, Jr.
Issue:

1077. I. Adgate Ellis⁹.

1078. II. William D. Ellis⁹.

1079. II. Frank Lipscomb⁸.

1080. III. Rutherford Lipscomb⁸. Married Maggie Talmadge.

VII. Bessie Rutherford⁷ (Laura Battaile Cobb⁶, Sarah Robinson Rootes⁵, Thomas R. R.⁴, Thomas Reade Rootes—married Martha Jaquelin Smith³—Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Prof. Williams Rutherford and Laura Battaile Cobb, his wife; d. 1894. Married George A. Mell.
Issue:

1081. I. Annie Laurine Mell⁸.

1082. II. Rutherford Mell⁸.

VII. Col. John Thomas Glenn⁷ (Mildred Lewis Cobb⁶, Sarah Robinson Rootes⁵, Thomas R. R.⁴, Thomas Reade Rootes—married Martha Jaquelin Smith³—Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), son of Col. Luther J. Glenn and Mildred Lewis Cobb, his wife. Married Helen Gerard. Issue:

1083. I. Isa Urquhart Glenn⁸. Married John Bayard Schinde.

1084. II. Gerard Glenn⁸.

1085. III. Helen Glenn⁸.

1086. IV. Willie Louis Glenn⁸.

VII. Sarah Cobb Glenn⁷ (Mildred Lewis Cobb⁶, Sarah Robinson Rootes⁵, Thomas R. R.⁴, Thomas Reade Rootes—married Martha Jaquelin Smith³—Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Col. Luther J. Glenn and Mildred

Lewis Cobb, his wife. Married S. Locke McBride, b. September, 1845; d. 1892. Issue:

- 1087. I. Glen McBride⁸. Married Isabel ——— Issue:
- 1088. I. Lily McBride⁹.
- 1089. II. Sarah McBride⁸. Married George Adair. Issue:
- 1090. I. Perry Adair⁹.
- 1091. II. George Adair⁹.
- 1092. III. William McBride⁸. Married Lula May Sasnett.
- 1093. IV. Loch McBride⁸.
- 1094. V. Thomas Howell McBride⁸.
- 1095. VI. Jay McBride⁸.

VII. Callie Cobb⁷ (Gen'l Thomas R. R. Cobb⁶, Sarah Robinson Rootes⁵, Thomas R. R.⁴, Thomas Reade Rootes—married Martha Jaquelin Smith³—Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Gen'l Thomas Reade Rootes Cobb and Marian Lumpkin. Married Augustus L. Hull, Secretary of the University of Athens, Ga. Issue:

- 1096. I. Marion Hull⁸. Married Florence ——— Issue:
- 1097. I. Thomas Hull⁹.
- 1098. II. ——— Hull⁹.
- 1099. III. ——— Hull⁹.
- 1100. II. Mary Hull⁸. Married ——— Pope.
- 1101. III. Thomas Hull⁸.
- 1102. IV. Longstreet Hull⁸.
- 1103. V. Harry Hull⁸.
- 1104. VI. Joseph Hull⁸.
- 1105. VII. Sallie Hull⁸.
- 1106. VIII. Callie Hull⁸.

VII. Marian T. Cobb⁷ (Gen'l Thomas R. R. Cobb⁶, Sarah Robinson Rootes⁵, Thomas R. R.⁴, Thomas Reade Rootes—married Martha Jaquelin Smith³—Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Gen'l Thomas Reade Rootes Cobb and Marian Lumpkin. Married Hoke Smith.

Mr. Hoke Smith was born at Newton, N. C., September 2, 1855. He is descended from the best Puritan and Cavalier strains in this country, and has shown the highest characteristics of both. His father, Prof. H. H. Smith, of Revolutionary stock, was a distinguished educator in New Hampshire, and his mother, Mary Brent

Hoke, comes from a famous family of jurists and public men of Virginia and North Carolina.

Mr. Smith went to Atlanta, Ga., in 1872, to read law; taught school awhile in Waynesboro, Ga., concurrently studying law, and was admitted to the bar in Atlanta in 1873, beginning practice there at seventeen years of age. He was chairman of the Fulton



GOV. HOKE SMITH, OF GEORGIA

Inaugurated June 29, 1907

County Democratic Executive Committee in 1876; was delegate to the State Democratic Convention in 1882, which aided in abolishing the long-established two-thirds rule; president of the Young Men's Library in 1881, '82, '83, and inaugurator of the unique and successful art loan of 1882.

He organized and became president of the *Atlanta Evening Journal*, which, under his management, developed into a leading paper of the South. In 1898, he retired as proprietor of the

paper. In 1893, President Cleveland appointed him Secretary of the Interior, which position he resigned August 22, 1896.

At thirty-five years of age, starting with nothing and among strangers, he was in 1890 one of the foremost lawyers of his state, with a practice of \$25,000.00 a year and one of the largest real estate owners in Georgia.

As a lawyer, he has been original, indefatigable and learned, grasping the principles and mastering the methods of the profession, and succeeding immediately, as a skilful pleader and a strong speaker. He leads in Georgia, in that largest field of jurisprudence, corporation and commercial law. Mr. Smith is devoted to his family, with whom he spends all his leisure time.

Copied from *Baltimore Sun*, August 23, 1906:

ATLANTA, GA., August 22, 1906.—Hoke Smith, former Secretary of the Interior, swept the State for Governor in the white Democratic primary held to-day. The latest returns indicate that he has taken 115 out of 145 counties, with several still in the balance. Practically all the principal cities, with the exception of Savannah, have given substantial majorities to Hoke Smith, including Atlanta, the home of both Smith and Clark Howell.

The results so far ascertained indicate that the whirlwind campaign of the past month conducted by Hoke Smith swept the Howell force off their feet, and it is evident that Howell will go to the convention with fewer than twenty counties behind him. Colonel Estill, of Savannah, and R. B. Russell, of Winder, will have not more than fifteen counties between them, and James Smith, of Oglethorpe, will get not in excess of five. The combined strength of the four opponents of Hoke Smith will not be able to stop his nomination on the first ballot, when the convention meets at Macon, September 4th.

The nomination means the alignment of Georgia with the other Southern States which have disfranchised the negro with an educational qualification. The overwhelming victory of Smith is due directly to his attitude on the question of disfranchisement, the other issues in the campaign having little weight in the result.

SMITH'S THREE ISSUES.

Hoke Smith's appeal to the feeling existing against the negro, his fight for better freight rates in Georgia, and his attacks on what he termed "ring rule in the State," were the three issues on which he made his fight. Smith carried Richmond, Fulton, Bibb, and Muscogee, the strongest counties in the State, and where the Howell men were deemed to have a good chance, and came within 200 votes of carrying Chatham against J. H. Estill, who lives there.

So great has proved the victory of the Smith men that they are hardly able to understand just how they achieved the victory which they have won. There will be no contest in the State convention which will meet at Macon, as it is believed Smith will have at least 300 electors to 50 opposing him.

Fulton county, the home of Smith and Howell, went to Smith by a majority of 1,600, 1,100 in the city and 500 in the county precincts.

Of the six six-vote counties Hoke Smith carried five. Of those with four votes he carried twenty, with two in doubt. Of those with two votes he has carried forty-seven, according to the *Constitution*, of which Clark Howell is editor-in-chief, and he may have a number of others now considered doubtful.

Hoke Smith and Marian Cobb, his wife, have issue:

- 1107. I. Marion Smith^s.
- 1108. II. Mary Brent Smith^s.
- 1109. III. Lucy Smith^s.
- 1110. IV. Callie Smith^s.

VII. Jas. Jackson Cobb⁷ (Maj. Jno. Boswell Cobb⁶, Sarah Robinson Rootes⁵, Thomas R. R.⁴, Thomas Reade Rootes—married Martha Jaquelin Smith³—Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), son of Maj. John Boswell Cobb and Mary Athena Lamar, his first wife. Married Annie Louise Mallery. Issue:

- 1111. I. John Boswell Cobb⁶, b. Oct. 11, 1893.
- 1112. II. Ida Mallery Cobb^s, b. Sept. 1, 1899.
- 1113. III. Mildred Lewis Cobb^s, b. May 12, 1904; d. May 17, 1904.

VII. Mary Culler Cobb⁷ (Maj. John Boswell Cobb⁶, Sarah Robinson Rootes⁵, Thomas R. R.⁴, Thomas Reade Rootes—married Martha Jaquelin Smith³—Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Maj. John Boswell Cobb and Mrs. Alice Culler Leake, his second wife, b. January 10, 1874. Married (November 28, 1901) Matthew Barrow Pilcher, Jr. Issue:

- 1114. I. Dudley Cobb Pilcher^s, b. Oct. 7, 1904.

VII. Howell Cobb Erwin⁷ (Mary Willis Cobb⁶, Sarah Robinson Rootes⁵, Thomas R. R.⁴, Thomas Reade Rootes—married Martha Jaquelin Smith³, Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), son of Col. F. H. Erwin and Mary Willis Cobb, his wife. Married Orphelia Thorpe. Issue:

- 1115. I. Howell Erwin^s.

1116. II. Frank Erwin^s.

1117. III. Mary Willis Erwin^s.

VII. Lucy Cobb Erwin⁷ (Mary Willis Cobb⁶, Sarah Robinson Rootes⁵, Thomas R. R.⁴, Thomas Reade Rootes—married Martha Jaquelin Smith³—Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Col. F. H. Erwin and Mary Willis Cobb, his wife. Married A. Wellborn Hill. Issue:

1118. I. Lamar Hill^s.

1119. II. Ashby Hill^s.

1120. III. ——— Hill^s.

1121. IV. ——— Hill^s.

VII. Sarah Cobbs Johnson⁷ (Mary Willis Cobbs⁶, Sarah Robinson Rootes⁵, Thomas R. R.⁴, Thomas Reade Rootes—married Martha Jaquelin Smith³—Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Mary Willis Cobb and Dr. John M. Johnson, her second husband. Married, first, Dr. Hugh Hagan; married, second, ——— Cocke. Issue by first marriage:

1122. I. Hugh Hagan^s.

1123. II. Willis Cobb Hagan^s.

VII. John Addison Whitner⁷ (Sarah Martha Cobb⁶, Sarah Robinson Rootes⁵, Thomas R. R.⁴—Thomas Reade Rootes—married Martha Jaquelin Smith³—Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), son of John Charles Whitner and Sarah Martha Cobb, his wife. Married Eliza Farrow (or Farrer). Issue:

1124. I. John Addison Whitner^s.

1125. II. Henry Cooper Whitner^s.

1126. III. Casper Whitner^s.

1127. IV. John Charles Whitner^s.

1128. V. Eliza Whitner^s.

1129. VI. ——— Whitner^s.

1130. VII. ——— Whitner^s.

1131. VIII. ——— Whitner^s.

VII. Sarah Rootes Whitner⁷ (Sarah Martha Cobb⁶, Sarah Robinson Rootes⁵, Thomas R. R.⁴, Thomas Reade Rootes—married Martha Jaquelin Smith³—Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of John Charles Whitner and Sarah Martha Cobb, his wife. Married Warren Howard. Issue:

1132. I. Mattie Cobb Howard^s.

1133. II. Whitner Howard^s.

VII. Thomas Cobb Whitner⁷ (Sarah Martha Cobb⁶, Sarah Robinson Rootes⁵, Thomas R. R.⁴, Thomas Reade Rootes—married Martha Jaquelin Smith³—Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), son of John Charles Whitner and Sarah Martha Cobb, his wife. Married Emma Lou Trichner. Issue:

1134. I. Thomas Cobb Whitner⁸.

1135. II. Charles Whitner⁸.

VII. Mary Ann Whitner⁷ (Sarah Martha Cobb⁶, Sarah Robinson Rootes⁵, Thomas R. R.⁴, Thomas Reade Rootes—married Martha Jaquelin Smith³—Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of John Charles Whitner and Sarah Martha Cobb, his wife. Married Benjamin C. Milner. Issue:

1136. I. Charley Milner⁸.

1137. II. B. C. Milner⁸.

1138. III. Eugene Milner⁸.

1139. IV. John Cobb Milner⁸.

VII. Martha Mildred Whitner⁷ (Sarah Martha Cobb⁶, Sarah Robinson Rootes⁵, Thomas R. R.⁴, Thomas Reade Rootes—married Martha Jaquelin Smith³—Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Sarah Martha Cobb and John Charles Whitner. Married Willis J. Milner. Issue:

1140. I. Charles Milner⁸.

1141. II. Martha Milner⁸.

1142. III. Willis Milner⁸.

1143. IV. Span Milner⁸.

VII. Richard Heath Dabney⁷ (Virginius⁶, T. G. S. Dabney⁵, Sarah Smith⁴—married Benjamin Dabney—Mary Smith³—married Rev. Thomas Smith—Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith, of Shooter's Hill—Edward Jaquelin¹), son of Virginius Dabney and Ellen Maria Heath, his first wife, daughter of James E. Heath, who was for some years Auditor of Virginia, who wrote a novel called "Edge Hill," and was the first editor of the *Southern Literary Message*. Married, first, Mary A. Beatty, of Richmond, Va.; married, second, Lily H. Davis, of Albemarle County, Va.

Richard Heath Dabney, M. A., Ph. D., Professor of History in the State University of Indiana, adjunct professor elect of Historical Science in the University of Virginia. He is the author of "The Causes of the French Revolution." and "Modern Language Notes, Johns Hopkins University."

Issue by second marriage:

1144. I. Virginius Dabney⁸.

1145. II. Lucy Dabney⁸.

VII. Evelyn Marye Dabney⁷ (Frederick Yeamans⁶, P. Augustine Lee⁵, Sarah Smith⁴—married Benjamin Dabney—Mary Smith³—married Rev. Thomas Smith—Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith, of Shooter's Hill—Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Frederick Yeamans Dabney and Agatha Ann Moncure, his wife, born October 10, 1867. Married (Thursday, January 2, 1890) Charles Alfred Mitchell, a business man of Jackson, Miss.; residence, 918 North Street. Issue:

1146. I. Agatha Moncure Mitchell⁸, b. April 28, 1898, Jackson, Miss.

1147. II. Alfred Marye Mitchell⁸, b. Jan. 11, 1902, Crystal Springs, Miss.; d. same day.

1148. III. Alfred Jones Mitchell⁸, b. Aug. 22, 1904, Crystal Springs, Miss.

I met Mrs. Mitchell in Jackson, July, 1906. To her I am indebted for the loan of the sketch, "The Dabneys of Virginia."

VII. Susan Courts Dabney⁷ (Frederick Yeamans⁶, P. Augustine Lee⁵, Sarah Smith⁴—married Benjamin Dabney—Mary Smith³—married Rev. Thomas Smith—Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith, of Shooter's Hill—Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Frederick Yeamans Dabney and Agatha Ann Moncure, his wife, born April 1, 1869. Married (Wednesday, October 2, 1889) Napoleon Lodor, of Chattanooga, Tenn., in Crystal Springs, Miss. Issue:

1149. I. Elizabeth Duke Lodor⁸, b. Sept. 23, 1894, on Look-out Mountain, Tenn.

1150. II. Agatha Moncure Lodor⁸, b. Sept 11, 1900, on Look-out Mountain, Tenn.; d. June 21, 1901, Richmond, Va.

1151. III. Susan Dabney Lodor⁸, b. Oct. 1903, in Richmond, Va.

VII. Moncure Dabney⁷ (Frederick Yeamans⁶, P. Augustine Lee⁵, Sarah Smith⁴—married Benjamin Dabney—Mary Smith³—married Rev. Thomas Smith—Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith, of Shooter's Hill—Edward Jaquelin¹), son of Frederick Yeamans Dabney and Agatha Ann Moncure, his wife, born April

4, 1871. Married (Wednesday, April 6, 1892) Emmie Lucille Bryan, in Savannah, Ga. He resides in Vicksburg, Miss.; in the railroad business (Queen and Crescent Route). Issue:

1152. I. Lucius Bryan Dabney⁸, b. on Tuesday, Nov. 28, 1893, Savannah, Ga.

1153. II. Frederick Yeamans Dabney⁸, b. Saturday, Nov. 23, 1895, in New Orleans, La.

VII. Agatha Moncure Dabney⁷ (Frederick Yeamans⁶, P. Augustine Lee⁵, Sarah Smith⁴—married Benjamin Dabney—Mary Smith³—married Rev. Thomas Smith—Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith, of Shooter's Hill—Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Frederick Yeamans Dabney and Agatha Ann Moncure, his wife, b. September 20, 1873; d. in Crystal Springs, Miss., April 28, 1902. Married (Thursday, December 27, 1900) William B. Lockwood, in Crystal Springs. Issue:

1154. I. Susye Marye⁸, b. in Crystal Springs Oct. 28, 1901; d. same day.

VII. Thomas Gregory Dabney⁷, (Thomas G.⁶, P. Augustine Lee⁵, Sarah Smith⁴—married Benjamin Dabney—Mary Smith³—married Rev. Thomas Smith—Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith, of Shooter's Hill—Edward Jaquelin¹), son of Thomas Gregory Dabney and Frances Bowmar, his wife, b. May 20, 1875. He is a physician, employed in the service of the Equitable Assurance Association, with headquarters and home in Memphis, Tenn. Married (September 12, 1903) Jessie Ferguson Keith, of West Virginia. Issue:

1155. I. Frances Bowmar Dabney⁸, b. Aug. 26, 1894.

VII. Elizabeth Bowmar Dabney⁷, b. August 22, 1877. Married (in the summer of 1900) T. K. Robinson, of Memphis. They now reside in Vicksburg, Miss., where Mr. Robinson is established in business. Issue:

1156. I. Thomas Kneeland Dabney⁸, b. June, 1901.

VII. Ellen Conway Pedigo⁷ (Eleanor Cornelia Davison⁶, Edward Jaquelin⁵, William Davison—married Martha Maria Smith⁴—Gen'l John Smith³, Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of John H. Pedigo and Eleanor Davison, his wife, b. May 5, 1857. Married (January 15, 1880) John Warren Edwards, b. June 6, 1842. Issue.

1157. I. Ann Eleanor Edwards⁸, b. Jan. 7, 1881. Married (June 29, 1898) Herbert Martin Grandon.
Issue:

1158. I. Herbert Martin Grandon⁹, b. Nov. 29, 1899.
1159. II. Eleanor Katherine Grandon⁹, b. Oct. 13, 1901.
1160. II. Mabel Pedigo Edwards⁸, b. Dec. 5, 1885; d. April 13, 1893.
1161. III. John Cummins Edwards⁸, b. Sept. 20, 1892.
1162. IV. Maury Edwards⁸, b. Oct. 22, 1896.

VII. Maria Louise Wright⁷ (Anna Jaquelin Hite⁶, Maria Louisa Davison⁵, William Davison—married Martha Maria Smith⁴,—Gen'l John Smith³, Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of John William Wright, of Middlesex County, Va., and Anna Jaquelin Hite, his wife, b. 1854. Married (1879) Walker Smith Cooley. Issue:

1163. I. Anna Mary Cooley⁸, b. 1880. Married Mr. McDonald.
1164. II. Jaquelin Smith Cooley⁸, b. 1883.
1165. III. Louise Fontaine Cooley⁸, b. 1886.
1166. IV. James H. Cooley⁸, b. 1891.
1167. V. Davis Hanron Cooley⁸, b. 1894.

VII. George Butler Wright⁷ (Anna Jaquelin Hite⁶, Maria Louise Davison⁵, William Davison—married Martha Maria Smith⁴—Gen'l John Smith³, Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), son of John William Wright and Maria Anna Jaquelin Hite, his wife, b. 1856. Married Eltie Canter, daughter of Rev. J. W. Canter. Issue:

1168. I. Nora Wright⁸, b. 1881.
1169. II. Edgar Wright⁸, b. 1883.
1170. III. Charles Elliott Wright⁸, b. 1886.
1171. IV. Maud Wright⁸, b. 1888.
1172. V. Leonard Wright⁸, b. 1890.
1173. VI. Mattie Steele Wright⁸, b. 1894.
1174. VII. Howard Bragg Wright⁸, b. 1896.

VII. Gregory Caldwell Davison⁷ (A. C. Davison⁶, William A.⁵, William Davison—married Martha Maria Smith⁴—Gen'l John Smith³, Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), son of Dr. Alexander Caldwell Davison and Sarah Carolyne

Eppes, his wife, b. 1871, in Jefferson City, Mo. Entered the Naval Academy at Annapolis, Md., May 27, 1888; graduated in 1892; was commissioned Ensign 1894; Lieutenant Junior Grade 1899; Lieutenant Senior Grade 1899. He is at present (1904) in command of the torpedo boat destroyer, *Paul Jones*, of the Pacific Squadron.

Lieutenant Gregory C. Davison married (1898) Alice Lidia Shephard, daughter of Rear-Admiral Shephard, U. S. N., and Alice, née Stevens, of New York.

VII. Thomas Pelot Davison⁷ (A. C. Davison⁶, William A.⁵, William Davison—married Martha Maria Smith⁴—Gen'l John Smith³, Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), son of Dr. Alexander C. Davison and Sarah Carolyne Eppes, his wife, b. 1873, in Jefferson City, Mo. Graduated at the High School, 1890; entered the Medical Department of the University of Göttingen, Germany, 1894; entered the U. S. Army, 1898, and was present in the engagements of San Juan Hill and El Caney, Cuba. Married (1902) Catherine Clyde Kemp, daughter of Francis Kemp and Sarah C. Dupree, of Columbus, Miss., in St. Philip's Church, Charleston, S. C.

VII. John Jaquelin Evans⁷ (R. J. Evans⁶, Sarah Zane Mills⁵, Eliza Barnwell Smith⁴—married Robert Mills—Gen'l John Smith³, Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), oldest son of Richard Joseph Evans and Mary Anais Denise Lagarde, his wife, b. August 1, 1863. Married, first (December 17, 1889), Ira Banes Bessot; married, second (October 19, 1897), Minerva Lee Gworden. No issue.

Issue by first marriage:

1175. I. Marie Anais Evans⁸, b. Nov. 25, 1890; d. April 15, 1894.

1176. II. Richard George Evans⁸, b. Nov. 3, 1894.

VII. Richard Robert Mills Evans⁷ (R. J. Evans⁶, Sarah Zane Mills⁵, Eliza Barnwell Smith⁴—married Robert Mills—Gen'l John Smith³, Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), son of Richard Joseph Evans and Mary Anais Denise Lagarde, his wife, b. February 10, 1865. Married, first (November 21, 1888), Kate Teresa Marks; d. November 6, 1889. Married,

second, Eula Currie Greathouse, January 7, 1893. She died November 2, 1900. Issue by first marriage:

1177. I. Anais Cornelia Evans⁸, b. Oct. 22, 1889.

Issue by second marriage:

1178. II. Maria Annunciata Ida Evans⁸, b. March 25, 1894.

1179. III. Athenais Marie Francois Evans⁸, b. Oct. 27, 1897.

VII. Mary Sarah Mills Evans⁷ (R. J. Evans⁶, Sarah Zane Mills⁵, Eliza Barnwell Smith⁴—married Robert Mills—Gen'l John Smith³, Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Richard Joseph Evans and Mary Anais Denise Lagarde, his wife, b. September 28, 1869. Married (December 28, 1887) Dr. James Edwin Clemens. Issue:

1180. I. Russell Marshall Clemens⁸, b. Dec. 22, 1888; d. Jan. 1, 1889.

VII. Laura Pandely Evans⁷ (R. J. Evans⁶, Sarah Zane Mills⁵, Eliza Barnwell Smith⁴—married Robert Mills—Gen'l John Smith³, Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Richard Joseph Evans and Mary Anais Denise Lagarde, his wife, b. June 28, 1872. Married (June 30, 1897) Joseph Augustus Borman, b. May 31, 1872; d. August 7, 1904. Issue:

1181. I. Sarah Marie Borman⁸, b. March 22, 1898; d. June 13, 1899.

1182. II. Augustus Borman⁸, b. Dec. 2, 1899.

1183. III. Joseph Borman⁸, b. March 22, 1901.

1184. IV. Mary Morehouse Borman⁸, b. Dec. 24, 1902.

VII. Mary Elizabeth Ruth⁷ (E. V. M. Dimitry⁶, Eliza P. Mills⁵, Eliza Barnwell Smith⁴—married Robert Mills—Gen'l John Smith³, Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Enoch Fenwick Ruth and Eliza Virginia Mills Dimitry, his wife, b. December 2, 1857. Married (December 2, 1882) Dracos Anthony Dimitry. Issue:

1185. I. Elizabeth Dimitry⁸, b. Jan. 30, 1884.

1186. II. Caroline Dimitry⁸, b. Dec. 7, 1885; d. Sept. 28, 1886.

1187. III. Dracos Dimitry⁸.

1188. IV. Celeste Dimitry⁸.

VII. Genevieve Ruth⁷ (E. V. M. Dimitry⁶, Eliza P. Mills⁵, Eliza Barnwell Smith⁴—married Robert Mills—Gen'l John Smith³,

Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Enoch Fenwick Ruth and Eliza Virginia Mills Dimitry, his wife, b. February 7, 1862. Married (June 22, 1888) Louis Alfred Veazie. Issue:

- 1189. I. Mattilde Miller Veazie⁸, b. March 9, 1889.
- 1190. II. Frederick Edgar Veazie⁸, b. March 16, 1890.
- 1191. III. Louis Archibald Veazie⁸, b. Aug. 6, 1892.
- 1192. IV. Genevieve Ruth Veazie⁸, b. July 9, 1894.
- 1193. V. Enoch Fenwick Veazie⁸, twin, b. March 1, 1896.
- 1194. VI. Elliot Anthony Veazie⁸, twin, b. March 1, 1896.
- 1195. VII. Richard Earle Veazie⁸, b. Sept. 13, 1902.

Captain Mills Miller⁷ (Matilda Fortier Dimitry⁶—married William De Vere Miller—Alexander Dimitry⁵—married Mary Powell Mills—Robert Mills⁴, Gen. John Smith³, Mary Jaquelin², Edward Jaquelin¹), son of Matilda Fortier Dimitry and William De Vere Miller, b. July 11, 1874, married, Oct. 1, 1901, Julia Elizabeth Manton. Issue:

- I. Margaret Mary Miller⁸, b. Oct. 3, 1902.

Captain Mills Miller belongs to Company C, 9th Infantry, New York City; Vice-President of the Jaquelin and Cary Reunion, held at Jamestown Exposition, August 13-14, 1907.

VII. Thomas Turner Fauntleroy⁷ (Elizabeth S. Hite⁶, Elizabeth A. Smith⁵, Augustus Charles⁴, Gen'l John Smith³, Mary Jaquelin²—married John Smith—Edward Jaquelin¹), son of Thomas Turner Fauntleroy², son of Col. Thomas Fauntleroy¹, 1st U. S. Dragoons in the C. S. A., and Elizabeth Smith Hite, his wife. Married Bessie Stuart Lee, from Westchester County, New York. Her family were connected with the Guions of New York, who owned and operated the Guion Ship Line, which ran across the ocean. Thomas T. Fauntleroy and Bessie Lee have issue:

- 1196. I. Bessie Lee Fauntleroy⁸, twin, b. Sept. 3, 1898.
- 1197. II. Janet Rankin Fauntleroy⁸, twin, b. Sept. 3, 1898.
- 1198. III. Margaret Guion Fauntleroy⁸, b. July 14, 1901.

VII. Ann Magill Fauntleroy⁷ (Elizabeth S. Hite⁶, Elizabeth A. Smith⁵, Augustus Charles⁴, Gen'l John Smith³, Mary Jaquelin² (married John Smith), Edward Jaquelin¹), daughter of Thomas Turner Fauntleroy and Elizabeth Smith Hite. Married (1891) Dr. Robert Randolph Ball, surgeon U. S. Army. He was

b. at Springwood, Loudoun Co., Va., the ancestral home of his father, George Washington Ball, who married Mary Beverley Randolph, eldest daughter of Capt. Charles Randolph, Fauquier Co., Va. Dr. Ball was also of U. S. N.; he was an Episcopalian, and was interred at Springwood in the Ball cemetery, which has been purchased by the "Society of Virginia Antiquities." Issue: Two sons, names unknown.

END OF VOLUME III.

BRIGHAM YOUNG UNIVERSITY



3 1197 21319 7996

DATE DUE

JAN 29 2000

JAN 27 2000

Brigham Young University

